



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





600084680W







GREEK ACCIDENCE.

LONDON: PRINTED BY
SPOTTISWOODE AND CO., NEW-STREET SQUARE
AND PARLIAMENT STREET

THE
GREEK ACCIDENTE

BEING THE FIRST PART OF
A NEW ELEMENTARY GREEK GRAMMAR
INTENDED AS A
COMPANION TO THE PUBLIC SCHOOL LATIN PRIMER.

BY

EDWARD ST. JOHN PARRY, M.A.

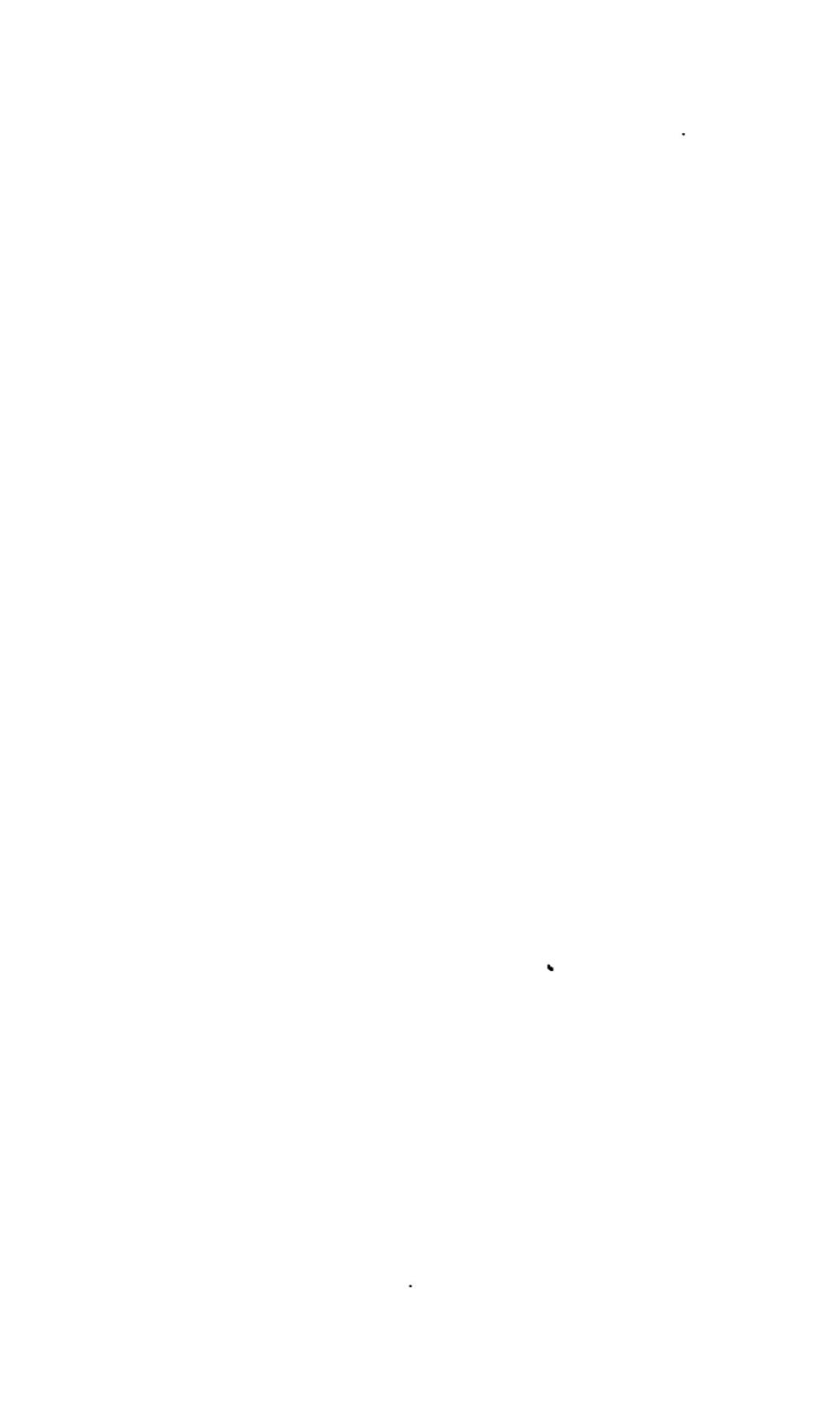
BALLIOL COLLEGE, OXFORD:

Author of 'Reges et Heroes,' 'Origines Romanæ,' and 'Ciceronis
Epistolarum Delectus;' Editor of 'Terence' in the
Bibliotheca Classica.



LONDON:
LONGMANS, GREEN, AND CO.

1869.
304. g 13.



PREFACE.

THE following little book has originated in a want—which I have long felt, in teaching young boys, and which has often been expressed to me by others of more experience than myself—of an English Greek Grammar adapted to the use of beginners, and sufficient for boys up to the higher classes of a public school.

Now that the ‘Public School Latin Primer’ is generally used, it has become more necessary than ever to have an elementary Greek Grammar which, in its arrangement and general principles, may serve as a companion and sequel to the Primer. At present, serious inconvenience is felt by teachers in giving boys a Latin Grammar arranged on one plan, accompanied by a Greek Grammar on a totally different plan.

I have therefore ventured to make some alterations in the Grammar as generally used.

1. The Declensions are arranged after the best German and English Grammars, in three classes, according to their real etymological differences.

2. The Verb, in the same manner, has been newly arranged. The anomalous and defective verb $\tau\bar{u}\pi\tau\omega$ is omitted as a model verb, and $\lambda\bar{i}\omega$ substituted for it, as has long since been done in Mr. Kerchever Arnold's Elementary Greek Exercise Books. I have, however, in some paradigms, and in illustrating the Formation of Tenses, still used $\tau\bar{u}\pi\tau\omega$ for the sake of its familiarity. I hope that scholars will pardon the inconsistency in consideration of my object; viz. the practical utility of the book to a young beginner. In both Noun and Verb the Numbers, Cases, and Persons are arranged in conformity with the best authorities.

3. I have aimed at giving the whole book an *English appearance*, as I am convinced that nothing helps a boy so much as to find on a page of Grammar something, and, if possible, a good deal, that he understands at the first glance.

4. The Syntax is drawn up on the same principle; to give all necessary information in the simplest possible manner; and at the same time it keeps, wherever it is possible, the order of the Syntax in the 'Latin Primer.'

5. I have endeavoured to include everything essential to a beginner for his first three years or so of learning Greek; and I shall be happy if this book serves as an introduction to the study of scientific Greek Grammar at a later age.

I have only to add my most sincere acknowledgments to many kind friends who have aided me in the correction

and improvement of these pages—the Rev. J. D. Collis, D.D.; A. M. Curteis, Esq., of Sherborne School; H. E. Hutton, Esq., of Harrow; J. M. C. Marshall, Esq., of Clifton College; and the Rev. C. E. Moberly, Rev. C. B. Hutchinson, and A. Sidgwick, Esq., Masters of Rugby School, to whose kind and valuable criticism the Grammar owes much of its value.

DURDHAM DOWN, near BRISTOL:
July 1869.

. The SYNTAX of this Grammar is in course of preparation, and will, it is hoped, be ready shortly. Meanwhile the Accidence is put forth separately. The author will be very much indebted to any scholars who will favour him with criticisms and suggestions on the book as it now stands.

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTORY.

SECTION		PAGE
1. Letters . . . . .	.	1
2. Vowels . . . . .	.	2
3. Consonants . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>
4. Dialects . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>
5. Breathings . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>
6-11. Accents, Stops, Apostrophe, Crasis, Synaeresis, Diaeresis, ν ἐφελκυστικόν	.	3
12. Parts of Speech . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>

THE ARTICLE.

13. 1. Definite . . . . .	.	4
2. Indefinite . . . . .	.	5

SUBSTANTIVES.

14. Declensions . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>
15. The First Declension: Feminines . . . . .	.	<i>ib.</i>
16. " " Masculines . . . . .	.	7
17. The Second Declension . . . . .	.	8
18. " " Contracted Nouns . . . . .	.	9
19. " " Nouns in - <i>os</i> and - <i>ov</i> . . . . .	.	10
20. The Third Declension (Consonant-Nouns):—		
1. Labial Nouns . . . . .	.	11
2. Guttural Nouns . . . . .	.	12
3. Dental Nouns . . . . .	.	13
Dentals which elide - <i>s</i> . . . . .	.	15
4. Liquid Nouns . . . . .	.	16
Syncopated Nouns . . . . .	.	17
25. The Third Declension (Vowel-Nouns):—		
1. Nouns in - <i>is</i> , - <i>us</i> . . . . .	.	18
2. Nouns in - <i>i</i> , - <i>u</i> . . . . .	.	19
3. Diphthong Nouns . . . . .	.	20
4. Nouns in - <i>os</i> and - <i>ov</i> . . . . .	.	21
29. Terminations used instead of Cases . . . . .	.	22

ADJECTIVES.

SECTION		PAGE
30.	Classification.—Adjectives with Three Terminations :—	
1.	Adjectives of First and Second Declension	22
2.	Adjectives of Third and First Declension	25
	πολύς, μέγας, πράος, σῶς	27
31.	Adjectives of Two Terminations :—	
1.	Of the Second Declension	28
2.	Of the Third Declension	29
	μείζων, Adjectives with stem in -ι or -υ	31
32.	Adjectives of One Termination	ib.
33.	Comparison of Adjectives	ib.
34.	" in -τερ-τερος	32
35.	Irregular Comparison	33
36.	Numerals	34

PRONOUNS.

37.	Substantive Pronouns :—	
1.	Personal	36
2.	Reflexive	37
3.	Reciprocal	38
38.	Adjective Pronouns :—	
1.	Possessive	ib.
2.	Demonstrative	ib.
3.	Definitive	39
	4. Relative ; 5. Indefinite ; 6. Interrogative ; 7. Distributive ; Correlative Pronominals	40

VERBS.

39-42.	Voice—Mood—Tense—Number	. . . . .	41
43.	Tense Forms . . . . .	. . . . .	42
44.	Conjugations . . . . .	. . . . .	43
45.	Table of Tenses . . . . .	. . . . .	44
46.	Conjugation of εἰμί I am . . . . .	. . . . .	46
47.	The First Conjugation.—Vowel Stem.—Uncontracted :—		
	Active Voice . . . . .	. . . . .	48
	Middle and Passive Voices . . . . .	. . . . .	50
48.	The First Conjugation.—Vowel Stem.—Contracted :—		
	Middle Tenses . . . . .	. . . . .	53
	I. τιμάω . . . . .	. . . . .	54
	II. φιλέω . . . . .	. . . . .	56
	III. δηλώω . . . . .	. . . . .	58
49.	Scheme of the Verbs with Consonant Stems :—		
	Active Voice . . . . .	. . . . .	60
50.	Middle and Passive Voices . . . . .	. . . . .	62

CONTENTS.

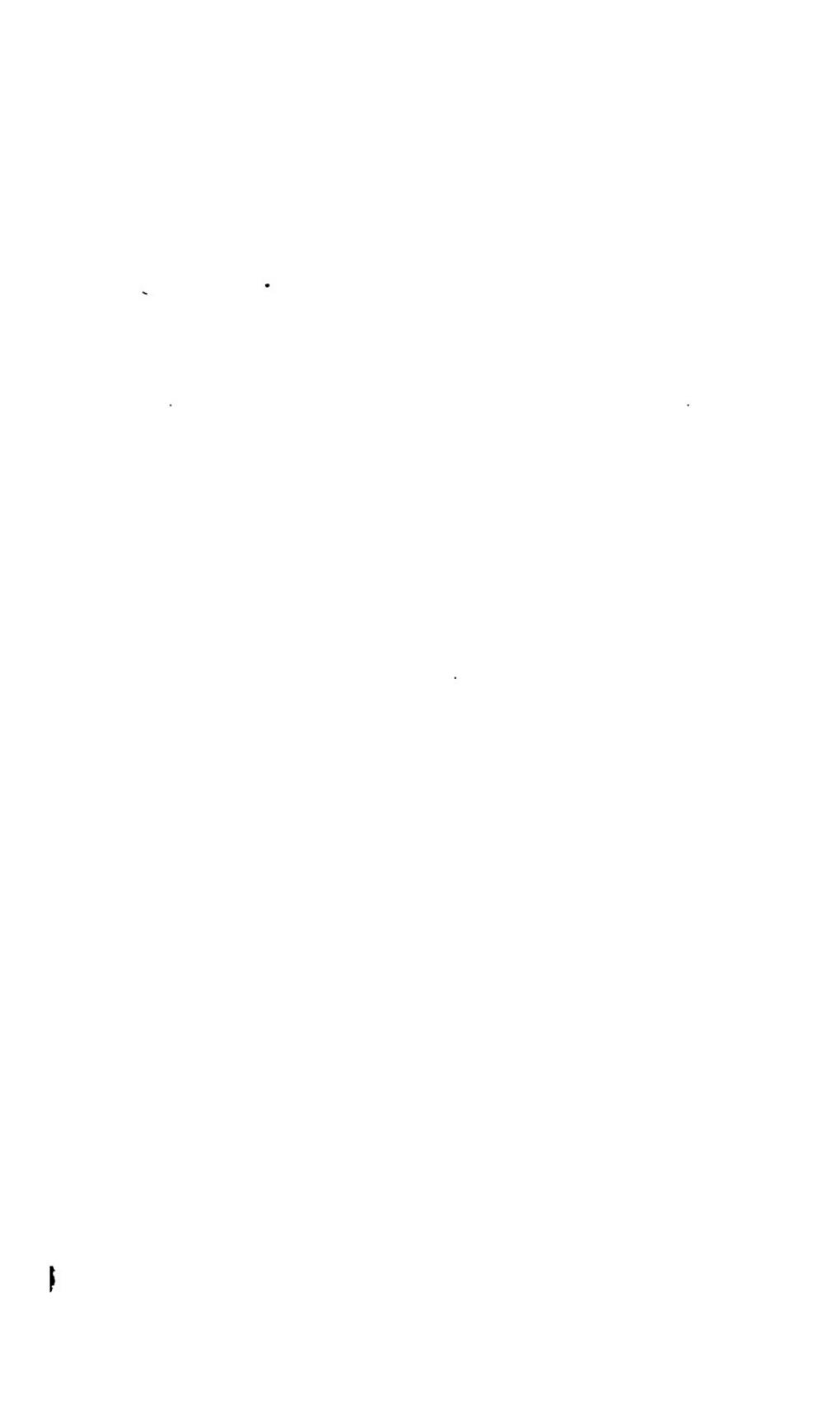
xi

SECTION

	PAGE
51. The Second Conjugation.—Verbs in <i>-μι</i> :—	
I. Ιστημι	64
II. τίθημι	66
III. δίδωμι	68
IV. δείκνυμι	70
54*. Completion of Passive Tenses of Verbs of the Second Conjugation	71
55. Irregulars in <i>-μι</i> :—	
Ιημι	72
εἰμι <i>I go</i>	74
εἰμί <i>I am</i> , εἰμι <i>I go</i> , Ιημι <i>I send</i> , compared	<i>ib.</i>
Φημι	75
59. Miscellaneous Observations on the Verbs :—	
Verbs in <i>-ω</i>	76
Verbs in <i>-μι</i>	78
61. Formation of Tenses	79
62. Present Stem	<i>ib.</i>
63. Augment	80
64. Reduplication	<i>ib.</i>
65. Tenses formed from the Present Stem	81
66. Tenses formed from the True Stem by adding a Vowel Termination	<i>ib.</i>
67. Tenses formed from the True Stem by adding a Consonant Termination	82
68. Verbal Nouns :—	
I. Substantives	84
II. Adjectives	85
69. Verbs in <i>-μι</i> , Formation of Present from Pure Stem	86
70. Derived Verbs	<i>ib.</i>
71. Verbs with Varieties of Meaning	87
72. Verbs with Varieties of Form	89

PARTICLES.

74, 75. Adverbs	92
76. Prepositions	93
77. Inseparable Particles	<i>ib.</i>
78. Conjunctions	94
79. Emphatic Particles	<i>ib.</i>
80. Interjections	<i>ib.</i>



ELEMENTARY GREEK ACCIDENCE.

§ 1. The LETTERS in Greek are twenty-four.

Character.		Name.		Value.
A	α	Alpha	"Αλφα	a long and short
B	β, ϐ	Bēta	Βῆτα	b [ξ, χ)
Γ	γ	Gamma	Γάμμα	g hard (= ng before γ, κ,
Δ	δ	Delta	Δέλτα	d
E	ε	Epsilon	"Ε ψιλόν	e short
Z	ζ, ζ	Zēta	Ζῆτα	z, sd, ds
Η	η	Eta	"Ητα	e long
Θ	θ, θ	Thēta	Θήτα	th
I	ι	Iōta	"Ιῶτα	i long and short
K	κ	Kappa	Κάππα	k, c hard
Λ	λ	Lambda	Λάμβδα	l
M	μ	Mu	Μῦ	m
N	ν	Nu	Νῦ	n
Ξ	ξ	Xi	Ξῖ	x, ks, chs, gs
O	ο	Omicron	"Ο μικρόν	o short
Π	π, ϖ	Pi	Πῖ	p
R	ρ	Rhō	"Ρῶ	r, rh, hr
Σ	σ, σ (final)	Sigma	Σίγμα	s
T	τ	Tau	Ταῦ	t
Υ	υ	Upsilon	"Υ ψιλόν	u, y, long and short
Φ	φ	Phi	Φῖ	ph
Χ	χ	Chi	Χῖ	ch hard
Ψ	ψ	Psi	Ψῖ	ps
Ω	ω	Omēga	"Ω μέγα	o long

§ 2. The VOWELS are *a, ε, η, i, o, ω, u*.

PROPER DIPHTHONGS are formed by adding *i* or *u* to *ā, ε, o*: *ai, au, ei, eu, oi, ou*.

IMPROPER DIPHTHONGS, by adding *i* or *u* to *ā, η, ω, u*: *as, q, y, ϑ, ηu, ui, wu*.

The Diphthongs are thus pronounced—

<i>ai</i>	as in <i>aisle</i>	<i>q</i>	as in <i>maim</i>
<i>au</i>	" <i>pause</i>	<i>η</i>	" <i>receive</i>
<i>ei</i>	" <i>height</i>	<i>ω</i>	" <i>bone</i>
<i>eu, ηu</i>	" <i>Europe</i>	<i>ui</i>	" <i>why</i>
<i>oi</i>	" <i>toil</i>	<i>uw</i>	" —
<i>ou</i>	" <i>house</i>		

In Latin *ai* became *ae*: as, *Phaedrus*; *oi, oe*: as, *Phoebus*.

A vowel marked thus (*i*) is pronounced separately: as, *τείχει*.

A vowel or syllable following a vowel or diphthong is called Pure: as, *φιλί-a friendship*; *δίκαιος just*.

§ 3. CONSONANTS are either Single or Double.

The Single are divided into—

1. MUTES:

Hard . . .	Tenues . . .	π	κ	τ
Soft . . .	Mediae . . .	β	γ	δ
Rough . . .	Aspiratae . . .	φ	χ	θ

They may also be arranged according to the organs of speech—

Labials . . .	P-sounds . . .	π	β	φ
Gutturals . . .	K-sounds . . .	κ	γ	χ
Dentals . . .	T-sounds . . .	τ	δ	θ

The letters under each sound are called Cognate.

2. SEMIVOWELS:

The Liquids λ μ ν ρ and σ.

The Double Letters are ζ = σδ, δξ; ξ = κε, γε, χε; ψ = πε, βε, φε.

§ 4. DIALECTS.—In old times the chief dialects, or varieties, of the Greek Language were Doric, Aeolic, and Ionic. From the last sprang the Attic, used by the people and writers of Athens. This is the dialect treated of chiefly in Grammar.

§ 5. A BREATHING is placed over every vowel that begins a word. The soft breathing (') is not sounded: as, ὄρος (*oros*) *a mountain*. The rough (') is h: as, ὅρος (*horos*) *a boundary*. This is placed above ρ initial: as, ρύδον (*rhodon*) *a rose*; and

v : as, *ὕδωρ* (*hūdor*) *water*. If *ρ* is doubled, the first *ρ* is smooth, the second rough : as, *ἀρράβων* (*arrhabōn*) *a deposit*.

In a diphthong the second vowel takes the breathing : as, *αιρω*.

A Hard mute before a rough breathing is changed into a Rough: as, *ἀφορίζω*, from *ἀπ- ὥριζω*.

§ 6. ACCENTS are three: Acute, as *λόγος*—Grave, as *κατὰ*—Circumflex, as *σῶμα*. A Circumflex is produced by the meeting of the Acute and Grave, thus (') = (^) or (~).

§ 7. STOPS in Greek are Comma (,)—Full Stop (.)—Colon (·) used to mark Parenthesis—and Semicolon (;) which is used only for the mark of a Question.

§ 8. APOSTROPHE (') shows a vowel cut off: as, *παρ' ἡμᾶς*, *ἀφ' ἡμῶν*. SYNCOPЕ is the cutting-out of a vowel: as, *πατρός* for *πατέρος*.

§ 9. CRASIS is the blending of two or more vowels: as, *ταῦτόν*, *ἐγώδα*, *χάτερος*, from *τὸ αὐτό*, *ἐγώ οἶδα*, and *καὶ ἔτερος*. The ' is called the Coronis.

§ 10. Synaeresis is the contraction of two vowels: as, *ἴγχει* from *ἴγχει*. Diaeresis is the division of two vowels: as, *ἴγχεῖ* from *ἴγχει*.

§ 11. To avoid meeting of vowels the letter *ν* is added to Datives plural in *ι*, Third persons of verbs in *ε* or *ι*, and some Adverbs: as, *ἔδωκεν αὐτοὺς τοῖς λέονσιν αὐτοῖς* *he gave them to the very lions*. So also to *εἴκοσι twenty*.

§ 12. The PARTS OF SPEECH are three, as in Latin: Noun, Verb, Particle.

Noun includes Substantive, Adjective, Pronoun, Participle.

Verb " Verb.

Particle " Adverb, Conjunction, Preposition, Interjection.

The Noun and Verb have three numbers—

Singular, meaning one : as,

ἄνθρωπος τρέχει *a man runs*

Dual, meaning two : as,

ἄνθρωπω τρέχετον *two men run*

Plural, meaning more than two : as,

ἄνθρωποι τρέχουσι *men run*

Of these the Dual is less used than the Plural.

i : as, *ὕδωρ* (*hūdor*) *water*. If *ρ* is doubled, the first *ρ* is smooth, the second rough: as, *ἀρράβων* (*arrhabōn*) *a deposit*.

In a diphthong the second vowel takes the breathing: as, *αιρω*.

A Hard mute before a rough breathing is changed into a Rough: as, *ἄφοριζω*, from *ἄπ-* *όφιζω*.

§ 6. ACCENTS are three: Acute, as *λόγος*—Grave, as *κατὰ*—Circumflex, as *σῶμα*. A Circumflex is produced by the meeting of the Acute and Grave, thus ('') = (^) or (~).

§ 7. STOPS in Greek are Comma (,)—Full Stop (.)—Colon (·) used to mark Parenthesis—and Semicolon (;) which is used only for the mark of a Question.*

§ 8. APOSTROPHE (') shows a vowel cut off: as, *παρ' ἡμᾶς*, *ἀφ' ἡμῶν*. SYNCOPE is the cutting-out of a vowel: as, *πατρός* for *πατέρος*.

§ 9. CRASIS is the blending of two or more vowels: as, *ταῦτόν*, *ἐγείδα*, *χάτερος*, from *τὸ αὐτό*, *ἐγὼ οἶδα*, and *καὶ ἔτερος*. The ' is called the Coronis.

§ 10. Synaeresis is the contraction of two vowels: as, *ἴγχει* from *ἴγχει*. Diaeresis is the division of two vowels: as, *ἴγχει* from *ἴγχει*.

§ 11. To avoid meeting of vowels the letter *ν* is added to Datives plural in *ι*, Third persons of verbs in *ε* or *ι*, and some Adverbs: as, *ἔδωκεν αὐτοὺς τοῖς λέουσιν αὐτοῖς* *he gave them to the very lions*. So also to *εἴκοσι* *twenty*.

§ 12. The PARTS OF SPEECH are three, as in Latin: Noun, Verb, Particle.

Noun includes Substantive, Adjective, Pronoun, Participle.

Verb " Verb.

Particle " Adverb, Conjunction, Preposition, Interjection.

The Noun and Verb have three numbers—

Singular, meaning one: as,

ἄνθρωπος τρέχει *a man runs*

Dual, meaning two: as,

ἄνθρωπων τρέχετον *two men run*

Plural, meaning more than two: as,

ἄνθρωποι τρέχουσι *men run*

Of these the Dual is less used than the Plural.

The Noun has five Cases: Nominative, Vocative, Accusative, Genitive, Dative. These are formed by adding terminations to the Stem.*

The Noun has three Genders: Masculine, Feminine, Neuter.

General Rules for Cases—

1. Neuters have Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative alike.
2. Genitives Plural always end in *-ων*.
3. Datives Singular end in *-ι*, which is often subscript: *ας*, *ης*, *ψις*.

§ 13.

THE ARTICLE.

In Greek, as well as in English, the Definite Pronoun is used as the Definite Article: as, *ὁ ἄνθρωπος* *the man*; and the Indefinite Pronoun for the Indefinite Article: as, *γυνή τις* *a woman*. They are thus declined—

1. THE DEFINITE ARTICLE.

	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.	
SING. N. V.	ὁ	ἡ	τό	the
Acc.	τόν	τίν	τό	the
Gen.	τοῦ	τῆς	τοῦ	of the
Dat.	τῷ	τῇ	τῷ	to the
PLUR. N. V.	οἱ	αι	τά	the
Acc.	τούς	τάς	τά	the
Gen.	τῶν	τῶν	τῶν	of the
Dat.	τοῖς	ταῖς	τοῖς	to the
DUAL N. V. A.	τώ	τά	τώ	the
G. D.	τοῖν	ταῖν	τοῖν	of or to the

* In Greek the Stem is found in the first and second declensions in the Nominative, either simple, or with the termination *-s* or *-ν*. In the Third Declension it is found by dropping the *-ος* of the Genitive Singular. For explanation of *root*, *stem*, or *crude form*, *character*, and *termination*, see *Public School Latin Primer*, § 11. (3), *a.-f.*

2. THE INDEFINITE ARTICLE.

	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.	
SING.				
N. V.	τις	τις	τι	a
Acc.	τινα	τινα	τι	a
Gen.	τινος	τινος	τινος	of a*
Dat.	τινι	τινι	τινι	to a*
PLUR.				
N. V.	τινες	τινες	τινα	some
Acc.	τινας	τινας	τινα	some
Gen.	τινων	τινων	τινων	of some
Dat.	τισι	τισι	τισι	to some
DUAL				
N. V. A.	τινε	τινε	τινε	some two
G. D.	τινοιν	τινοιν	τινοιν	of or to some two

§ 14. DECLENSIONS OF SUBSTANTIVES.

There are Three Declensions of Greek Substantives—

I. Stems ending in *-a*; Terminations in *-a*, *-σa*, *-ιa*, and *-η*, for Feminine nouns; *ας* and *ης* for Masculine.

II. Stems ending in *-o*, and some in *-ω*, Terminations in *-ς* for Masculine and Feminine nouns, *-ν* for Neuter.

III. Stems ending (1) in Consonants; or (2) in *-a* (containing a suppressed consonant); (3) in *ι* and *υ*; (4) in diphthongs; and some (5) in *-o* (Nominative *-ω*). Terminations varicus (§ 20).

The First and Second Declension are Parisyllabic, having an equal number of syllables in all cases. The Third is Imparisyllabic, increasing in the Genitive and other oblique Cases.

§ 15. THE FIRST DECLENSION (Α-NOUNS).

FEMININE NOUNS.

The First Declension contains Feminine Nouns ending in *-a*, *-σa*, *-ιa*, and *-η*.

* For the Gen. and Dat. Sing. του and τη are often used.



ELEMENTARY GREEK ACCIDENCE.

§ 1. The LETTERS in Greek are twenty-four.

Character.		Name.		Value.
A	α	Alpha	"Αλφα	a long and short
B	β, ε	Bēta	Βῆτα	b [ξ, χ)
Γ	γ	Gamma	Γάμμα	g hard (= ng before γ, κ,
Δ	δ	Delta	Δέλτα	d
E	ε	Epsīlon	*Εψιλόν	e short
Z	ζ, ζ	Zēta	Ζῆτα	z, sd, ds
Η	η	Eta	Ϝῆτα	e long
Θ	θ, θ	Thēta	Θῆτα	th
I	ι	Iōta	Ιῶτα	i long and short
K	κ	Kappa	Κάππα	k, c hard
Λ	λ	Lambda	Λάμβδα	l
M	μ	Mu	Μῦ	m
N	ν	Nu	Νῦ	n
Ξ	ξ	Xi	Ξῖ	x, ks, chs, gs
O	ο	Omīcrón	*Ο μīκρόν	o short
Π	π, ω	Pi	Πῖ	p
R	ρ	Rhō	Ρῶ	r, rh, hr
Σ	σ, σ (final)	Sigma	Σίγμα	s
T	τ	Tau	Ταῦ	t
Υ	υ	Upsilon	*Υψιλόν	u, y, long and short
Φ	φ	Phi	Φῖ	ph
Χ	χ	Chi	Χῖ	ch hard
Ψ	ψ	Psi	Ψῖ	ps
Ω	ω	Omēga	*Ω μέγα	o long

§ 2. The VOWELS are *a, ε, η, i, o, ω, u*.

PROPER DIPHTHONGS are formed by adding *i* or *u* to *ā, ε, o* : *as, ui, av, ei, ev, ou, ov*.

IMPROPER DIPHTHONGS, by adding *i* or *u* to *ā, η, ω, v* : *as, q, y, ω, ηv, ui, uv*.

The Diphthongs are thus pronounced—

<i>ai</i>	as in <i>aisle</i>	<i>q</i>	as in <i>maim</i>
<i>av</i>	<i>pause</i>	<i>y</i>	“ <i>receive</i>
<i>ei</i>	<i>height</i>	<i>ψ</i>	“ <i>bone</i>
<i>ev, ηv</i>	<i>Europe</i>	<i>ui</i>	“ <i>why</i>
<i>ou</i>	<i>toil</i>	<i>wv</i>	—
<i>ov</i>	<i>house</i>		

In Latin *ai* became *ae* : as, *Phaedrus*; *oi, oe* : as, *Phoebus*.

A vowel marked thus (i) is pronounced separately : as, *τειχεῖ*.

A vowel or syllable following a vowel or diphthong is called Pure : as, *φιλί—a friendship*; *δίκαιος just*.

§ 3. CONSONANTS are either Single or Double.

The Single are divided into—

1. MUTES :

Hard . . .	Tenues . . .	π	κ	τ
Soft . . .	Mediae . . .	β	γ	δ
Rough . . .	Aspiratae . . .	ϕ	χ	θ

They may also be arranged according to the organs of speech—

Labials . . .	P-sounds . . .	π	β	ϕ
Gutturals . . .	K-sounds . . .	κ	γ	χ
Dentals . . .	T-sounds . . .	τ	δ	θ

The letters under each sound are called Cognate.

2. SEMIVOWELS :

The Liquids λ μ ν ρ and ς .

The Double Letters are $\zeta = \sigma\delta$, $\delta\varsigma$; $\xi = \kappa\varsigma$, $\gamma\varsigma$, $\chi\varsigma$; $\psi = \pi\varsigma$, $\beta\varsigma$, $\phi\varsigma$.

§ 4. DIALECTS.—In old times the chief dialects, or varieties, of the Greek Language were Doric, Aeolic, and Ionic. From the last sprang the Attic, used by the people and writers of Athens. This is the dialect treated of chiefly in Grammar.

§ 5. A BREATHING is placed over every vowel that begins a word. The soft breathing (') is not sounded : as, *ὄρος* (*oros*) *a mountain*. The rough (') is h : as, *ὅρος* (*horos*) *a boundary*. This is placed above *ρ* initial : as, *ῥόδον* (*rhodon*) *a rose*; and

ι : as, *ὕδωρ* (*hūdor*) *water*. If *ρ* is doubled, the first *ρ* is smooth, the second rough : as, *ἀρράβων* (*arrhabōn*) *a deposit*.

In a diphthong the second vowel takes the breathing : as, *αιρω*.

A Hard mute before a rough breathing is changed into a Rough: as, *ἀφορίζω*, from *ἀφ-* *ορίζω*.

§ 6. ACCENTS are three : Acute, as *λόγος*—Grave, as *κατὰ*—Circumflex, as *σῶμα*. A Circumflex is produced by the meeting of the Acute and Grave, thus (‘) = (˘) or (˜).

§ 7. STOPS in Greek are Comma (,)—Full Stop (.)—Colon (·) used to mark Parenthesis—and Semicolon (;) which is used only for the mark of a Question.

§ 8. APOSTROPHE (') shows a vowel cut off: as, *παρ'* *ἡμᾶς*, *ἀφ'* *ἡμῶν*. SYNCOPE is the cutting-out of a vowel: as, *πατρός* for *πατέρος*.

§ 9. CRASIS is the blending of two or more vowels: as, *ταῦτόν*, *ἐγεῖδα*, *χάτερος*, from *τὸ αὐτό*, *ἴγε οἶδα*, and *καὶ ἔτερος*. The ' is called the Coronis.

§ 10. Synaeresis is the contraction of two vowels: as, *ἔγχει* from *ἔγχει*. Diaeresis is the division of two vowels: as, *ἔγχει* from *ἔγχει*.

§ 11. To avoid meeting of vowels the letter *ν* is added to Datives plural in *ι*, Third persons of verbs in *ε* or *ι*, and some Adverbs: as, *ἔδωκεν αὐτοὺς τοῖς λέονσιν αὐτοῖς* *he gave them to the very lions*. So also to *εἴκοσι twenty*.

§ 12. The PARTS OF SPEECH are three, as in Latin : Noun, Verb, Particle.

Noun includes Substantive, Adjective, Pronoun, Participle.

Verb " Verb.

Particle " Adverb, Conjunction, Preposition, Interjection.

The Noun and Verb have three numbers—

Singular, meaning one : as,

ἄνθρωπος τρέχει *a man runs*

Dual, meaning two : as,

ἄνθρωπω τρέχετον *two men run*

Plural, meaning more than two : as,

ἄνθρωποι τρέχουσι *men run*

Of these the Dual is less used than the Plural.

The Noun has five Cases: Nominative, Vocative, Accusative, Genitive, Dative. These are formed by adding terminations to the Stem.*

The Noun has three Genders: Masculine, Feminine, Neuter.

General Rules for Cases—

1. Neuters have Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative alike.
2. Genitives Plural always end in *-ων*.
3. Datives Singular end in *-ι*, which is often subscript: *ας*, *ης*, *ψ*.

§ 13.

THE ARTICLE.

In Greek, as well as in English, the Definite Pronoun is used as the Definite Article: *as*, *ὁ ἄνθρωπος the man*; and the Indefinite Pronoun for the Indefinite Article: *as*, *γυνή τις a woman*. They are thus declined—

1. THE DEFINITE ARTICLE.

	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.	
SING.				
N. V.	ὁ	ἡ	τό	the
Acc.	τόν	τῆν	τό	the
Gen.	τοῦ	τῆς	τοῦ	of the
Dat.	τῷ	τῇ	τῷ	to the
PLUR.				
N. V.	οἱ	αι	τά	the
Acc.	τούς	τάς	τά	the
Gen.	τῶν	τῶν	τῶν	of the
Dat.	τοῖς	ταῖς	τοῖς	to the
DUAL				
N. V. A.	τώ	τά	τώ	the
G. D.	τοῖν	ταῖν	τοῖν	of or to the

* In Greek the Stem is found in the first and second declensions in the Nominative, either simple, or with the termination *-s* or *-ν*. In the Third Declension it is found by dropping the *-os* of the Genitive Singular. For explanation of *root*, *stem*, or *crude form*, *character*, and *termination*, see *Public School Latin Primer*, § 11. (3), a.-f.

2. THE INDEFINITE ARTICLE.

	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.	
SING.				
N. V.	τις	τις	τι	a
Acc.	τινα	τινα	τι	a
Gen.	τινος	τινος	τινος	of a*
Dat.	τινι	τινι	τινι	to a*
PLUR.				
N. V.	τινες	τινες	τινα	some
Acc.	τινας	τινας	τινα	some
Gen.	τινων	τινων	τινων	of some
Dat.	τισι	τισι	τισι	to some
DUAL				
N. V. A.	τινε	τινε	τινε	some two
G. D.	τινοιν	τινοιν	τινοιν	of or to some two

§ 14. DECLENSIONS OF SUBSTANTIVES.

There are Three Declensions of Greek Substantives—

I. Stems ending in *-α*; Terminations in *-α*, *-σα*, *-ια*, and *-η*, for Feminine nouns; *ας* and *ης* for Masculine.

II. Stems ending in *-ο*, and some in *-ω*, Terminations in *-ε* for Masculine and Feminine nouns, *-ν* for Neuter.

III. Stems ending (1) in Consonants; or (2) in *-α* (containing a suppressed consonant); (3) in *ι* and *υ*; (4) in diphthongs; and some (5) in *-ο* (Nominative *-ω*). Terminations varicus (§ 20).

The First and Second Declension are Parisyllabic, having an equal number of syllables in all cases. The Third is Imparisyllabic, increasing in the Genitive and other oblique Cases.

§ 15. THE FIRST DECLENSION (Α-NOUNS).

FEMININE NOUNS.

The First Declension contains Feminine Nouns ending in *-α*, *-σα*, *-ια*, and *-η*.

* For the Gen. and Dat. Sing. του and τη are often used.

SING.	N. V. <i>ἡμέρ-ᾶ</i> a day Acc. <i>ἡμέρ-αν</i> a day Gen. <i>ἡμέρ-ας</i> of a day Dat. <i>ἡμέρ-ῷ</i> to a day	<i>μοῦ-σᾶ</i> a Muse <i>μοῦ-σαν</i> a Muse <i>μοῦ-σῆς</i> of a Muse <i>μοῦ-σῇ</i> to a Muse	<i>τιμ-ή</i> honor <i>τιμ-ήν</i> honor <i>τιμ-ῆς</i> of honor <i>τιμ-ῆ</i> to honor
PLUR.	N. V. <i>ἡμέρ-αι</i> days Acc. <i>ἡμέρ-ας</i> days Gen. <i>ἡμέρ-ῶν</i> of days Dat. <i>ἡμέρ-αῖς</i> to days	<i>μοῦ-σα</i> Muses <i>μοῦ-σας</i> Muses <i>μοῦ-σῶν</i> of Muses <i>μοῦ-σαῖς</i> to Muses	<i>τιμ-αί</i> honors <i>τιμ-άς</i> honors <i>τιμ-ῶν</i> of honors <i>τιμ-αῖς</i> to honors
DUAL.	N. V. A. <i>ἡμέρ-ᾶ</i> two days G. D. <i>ἡμέρ-αν</i> of or to two days	<i>μοῦ-σᾶ</i> two Muses <i>μοῦ-σαν</i> of or to two Muses	<i>τιμ-ά</i> two honors <i>τιμ-αῖ</i> of or to two honors

Decline also like *ἱμέρα*: *φιλία friendship*, *οἰκία a house*, *θύρα a door*, *ἔδρα a seat*.
 Like *μοῦσα*: *γλῶσσα a tongue*, *θύλασσα the sea*, *μέλισσα a bee*, *ἀμύλλα a contest*.
 Like *τιμή*: *νίκη victory*, *σελήνη the moon*, *νεφέλη a cloud*, *ἀρετή virtue*.

§ 16.

MASCULINE NOUNS.

The Masculine Nouns of the First Declension end in **-ας** and **-ης**.

SING. Nom.	<i>ταμίας</i> a steward <i>ταμία</i> steward	<i>κριτής</i> a judge <i>κριτός</i> [ā] judge <i>κριτήν</i> a judge <i>κριτοῦ</i> of a judge <i>κριτήν</i> to a judge	<i>'Αρπεῖος</i> a son of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖον</i> son of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖον</i> a son of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖον</i> of a son of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖον</i> to a son of Atreus
N. V. Acc.	<i>ταμίας</i> stewards <i>ταμίας</i> stewards	<i>κριτῶν</i> judges <i>κριτῶν</i> judges <i>κριτῶν</i> of judges <i>κριτῶν</i> to judges	<i>'Αρπεῖων</i> sons of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖων</i> sons of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖων</i> of sons of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖων</i> to sons of Atreus
Gen. Dat.	<i>ταμίας</i> of stewards <i>ταμίας</i> to stewards		
DUAL N. V. A. G. D.	<i>ταμίαι</i> two stewards <i>ταμίαι</i> of or to two stewards	<i>κριτῶν</i> [ā] two judges <i>κριτῶν</i> of or to two judges	<i>'Αρπεῖαι</i> two sons of Atreus <i>'Αρπεῖαι</i> of or to two sons of Atreus

Decline like *ταμίας* *Bορέας* the north wind, *νεανίας* a youth, *κοχλίας* a snail, *βίας* an owl.

Like *κριτής*: *δεσπότης* a master, *κλέπτης* a thief, *μαθητής* a scholar, *ναύτης* a sailor.

Like *'Αρπεῖος* Patronymics, and other Proper Names: as, *'Αλκιβάδης* *Alcibiades*.

General Rules of the First Declension—

1. The Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Dual always end in **-ā**.
2. The Vocative Singular is always in **-a**, except in words like *τυμή* and *'Αρπεῖον*.
3. Nouns in **-α** and **-a** pure, declined like *ἡμέα*, keep **-a** in all their cases.*

* The Genitive Plural *ῶν* is contracted from *δεσ*.

§ 17. SECOND DECLENSION (O-NOUNS).

The Second Declension contains Nouns ending in **-ος** and **-ως**, Masculine and Feminine, and **-ον** and **-ων** Neuter. Nouns which have **-εο** or **-οο** for Stems are contracted.

1. Nouns in **-ος** and **-ον**.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING. Nom. Voc. Acc. Gen. Dat.	λόγ-ος a word λόγ-ε word λόγ-ον a word λόγ-ον of a word λόγ-ῷ to a word	νόσ-ος a disease νόσ-ε disease νόσ-ον a disease νόσ-ον of a disease νόσ-ῷ to a disease	ξύλ-ον timber ξύλ-ον timber ξύλ-ον timber ξύλ-ον of timber ξύλ-ῷ to timber
PLUR. N. V. Acc. Gen. Dat.	λόγ-οι words λόγ-οις words λόγ-ον of words λόγ-οις to words	νόσ-οι diseases νόσ-οις diseases νόσ-ον of diseases νόσ-οις to diseases	ξύλ-α timbers ξύλ-α timbers ξύλ-ων of timbers ξύλ-οις to timbers
DUAL N. V. A. G. D.	λόγ-ω two words λόγ-οις of or to two words	νόσ-ω two diseases νόσ-οις of or to two diseases	ξύλ-ω two timbers ξύλ-οις of or to two timbers

Decline like λόγος : ἄγγελος a messenger, οἶνος wine, νόμος law, πόλεμος war.
 like νόσος : νῆσος an island, βίβλος a book, ἀμπελός a vine, ψῆφος a pebble,
 " like ξύλον : ἔργον a work, ζήτον an animal, μῆλον an apple, τέκνον a child.

§ 18.

2. *Nouns Contracted.*

THE SECOND DECLENSION.

9

		MASCULINE		NEUTER	
SING.					
Nom.	<i>νόος</i>	<i>νοῦς</i> a mind	N. V. A.	<i>δστ-ένυ</i>	<i>δστ-οῦν</i> a bone
Voc.	<i>νόε-</i>	<i>νοῦ</i> mind			
Acc.	<i>νό-ον</i>	<i>νοῦν</i> a mind	Gen.	<i>δστ-ένου</i>	<i>δστ-οῦ</i> of a bone
Gen.	<i>νό-ον</i>	<i>νοῦ</i> of a mind	Dat.	<i>δστ-ένῳ</i>	<i>δστ-οῖ</i> to a bone
Dat.	<i>νό-ῷ</i>	<i>νῷ</i> to a mind			
PLUR.					
N. V.	<i>νό-αι</i>	<i>νοῖς</i> minds	N. V. A.	<i>δστ-έία</i>	<i>δστ-ᾶ</i> bones
Acc.	<i>νό-οντες</i>	<i>νοῦντες</i> minds			
Gen.	<i>νό-ών</i>	<i>νοῶν</i> of minds	Gen.	<i>δστ-έων</i>	<i>δστ-ῶν</i> of bones
Dat.	<i>νό-οις</i>	<i>νοῖς</i> to minds	Dat.	<i>δστ-έοις</i>	<i>δστ-οῖς</i> to bones
DUAL.					
N. V. A.	<i>νό-ω</i>	<i>νώ</i> two minds	N. V. A.	<i>δστ-έώ</i>	<i>δστ-ώ</i> two bones
G. D.	<i>νό-οιν</i>	<i>νοῖν</i> of or to two minds	G. D.	<i>δστ-έονυ</i>	<i>δστ-οῖν</i> of or to two bones

Decline like *νόος* *νοῦς*: *πλόος* *πλοῦς* a voyage, *ρόος* *ροῦς* a stream.

„ like *δστέον* *-οῦν*: *κάνεον* *-οῦν* a basket.

§ 19.

Nouns in -ως and -ων.

(This is called the Attic Declension.)

SING.	MASCULINE	NEUTER
Nom.	λε-ώς a people	N. V. A. ἀνώγε-ων an upper chamber
Voc.	λε-ώς people	
Acc.	λε-ών a people	
Gen.	λε-ώ of a people	Gen. ἀνώγε-ω of an upper chamber
Dat.	λε-ῷ to a people	Dat. ἀνώγε-ῷ to an upper chamber
PLUR.		
N. V.	λε-ῷ peoples	N. V. A. ἀνώγε-ω upper chambers
Acc.	λε-ώς peoples	
Gen.	λε-ῶν of peoples	Gen. ἀνώγε-ῶν of upper chambers
Dat.	λε-ῷς to peoples	Dat. ἀνώγε-ῷς to upper chambers
DUAL		
N. V. A.	λε-ώ two peoples	N. V. A. ἀνώγε-ω two upper chambers
G. D.	λε-ῷν of two peoples	G. D. ἀνώγε-ῷν of or to two upper chambers

Decline like λεώς: νεώς a temple, ταώς a peacock, κάλως a rope, ἀλως a threshing-floor (fem.), ἔως dawn (fem.).

Some Nouns, as ἀλως and ἔως, make their Accusative in -ω; ἀνώγεων is properly an Adjective agreeing with οἰκημα, a room.

General Rules of the Second Declension—

1. The Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Dual end in -ω.
2. All Neuter Plurals, Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative, end in -α. In the Attic Declension -οα is contracted into -ω.

§ 20. THIRD DECLENSION (CONSONANT-NOUNS).

The Third Declension contains Nouns of various genders ending in the Consonants $-r$, $-p$, $-s$, $-z$, $-\psi$, in the vowels $-a$, $-i$, $-u$, and some in $-o$.

The stem in the Third Declension may generally be found by dropping the termination $-uc$ of the genitive singular, as *κόραξ*, gen. *κόρακος*, stem *κορακ*.

The stems of the Third Declension are thus divided—

I. CONSONANTS :

1. Labials π , β , ϕ .
2. Gutturals κ , γ , χ .
3. Dentals τ , δ , θ (including neuters in which the stem is elided).
4. Liquids λ , v , r .

II. VOWELS :

1. Masculines in $-ic$, $-uc$ } stem $-i$, $-u$.
2. Neuters in $-i$, $-u$
3. Diphthongs in $-av$, $-ev$, $-ov$.
4. Nouns in $-oc$, $-o$, stem $-o$.

I. CONSONANT-NOUNS.

1. Labial Nouns (Stems in $-\pi$, $-\beta$, $-\phi$).

	MASCULINE	FEMININE
SING.		
N. V.	$\gamma\nu\psi$ a vulture	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\psi$ a vein
Acc.	$\gamma\nu\pi-a$ a vulture	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-a$ a vein
Gen.	$\gamma\nu\pi-\dot{o}\varsigma$ of a vulture	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-\dot{o}\varsigma$ of a vein
Dat.	$\gamma\nu\pi-i$ to a vulture	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-i$ to a vein
PLUR.		
N. V.	$\gamma\nu\pi-\epsilon\varsigma$ vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-\epsilon\varsigma$ veins
Acc.	$\gamma\nu\pi-a\varsigma$ vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-a\varsigma$ veins
Gen.	$\gamma\nu\pi-\bar{w}v$ of vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-\bar{w}v$ of veins
Dat.	$\gamma\nu\psi-i$ to vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\psi-i$ to veins
DUAL		
N. V. A.	$\gamma\nu\pi-\epsilon$ two vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-\epsilon$ two veins
G. D.	$\gamma\nu\pi-o\bar{i}v$ of or to two vultures	$\phi\lambda\epsilon\beta-o\bar{i}v$ of or to two veins

Decline like $\gamma\nu\psi$: *κώνωψ* a gnat, *λαιλαψ* a storm, *γρύψ* a griffin, *ἄψ* the face.

§ 21.

2. *Guttural Nouns* (Stems in -ξ, -γ, -χ).

	MASCULINE AND FEMININE	FEMININE	MASCULINE
SING.			
N. V.	κύραξ a crow	σιλπιγξ a trumpet	δρυξ a nail
Acc.	κύρακ-α a crow	σιλπιγγ-α a trumpet	δρυχ-ια a nail
Gen.	κύρακ-ης of a crow	σιλπιγγ-ος of a trumpet	δρυχ-ος of a nail
Dat.	κύρακ-ι to a crow	σιλπιγγ-ι to a trumpet	δρυχ-ι to a nail
PLUR.			
N. V.	κύρακ-ε crow	σιλπιγγ-ε trumpets	δρυχ-ες nails
Acc.	κύρακ-αι crow	σιλπιγγ-αι trumpets	δρυχ-αις nails
Gen.	κύρακ-ων of crow	σιλπιγγ-ων of trumpets	δρυχ-ων of nails
Dat.	κύρακ-ι to crows	σιλπιγγ-ι to trumpets	δρυχ-ι to nails
DUAL			
N. V. A.	κύρακ-ε two crows	σιλπιγγ-ε two trumpets	δρυχ-ε two nails
G. D.	κύρακ-οιν of or to two crows	σιλπιγγ-οιν of or to two trumpets	δρυχ-οιν of or to two nails

Decline like κύραξ: ἀλώπηξ -εκα a fox, ιέραξ -άκα a hawk, κλῆμαξ -άκα a ladder.

Like σιλπιγξ: φάλαρξ a phalanx, φόρμιγξ a lyre, λάρουξ the throat.

Like δρυξ: πτυξ a fold, βιηξ a couch, θριξ, Acc. τριχα a hair, Dat. Plur. θριξι.

Note.—Εκαξ (*avakr-*) Vocative Εκα, O king, or ζυαξ, in prayers to the gods. γυνή (*γυναι-*), a woman, Voc. γύναι.

MASCULINE AND FEMININE.

	MASCULINE	MASCULINE AND FEMININE	MASCULINE AND FEMININE
SING.			
Nom.	λέων a lion	παιδίς a child	ὅρνις a bird
Voc.	λέον λion	παιδί child	ὅρνις bird
Acc.	λέοντα a lion	παιδίτης a child	ὅρνιθ-α or ὅρνι-γ a bird
Gen.	λεόντος of a lion	παιδίτος of a child	ὅρνιθ-ος of a bird
Dat.	λέοντι to a lion	παιδίτι to a child	ὅρνιθ-ι to a bird
PLUR.			
N. V.	λέοντες lions	παιδίτες children	ὅρνιθ-ες birds
Acc.	λέοντας lions	παιδίτας children	ὅρνιθ-ας birds
Gen.	λεόντων of lions	παιδίτων of children	ὅρνιθ-ων [i] of birds
Dat.	λέοντοι to lions	παιδίτοι to children	ὅρνιθ-οι to birds
DUAL			
N. V. A.	λέοντε two lions	παιδίτε two children	ὅρνιθ-ε two birds
G. D.	λεόντοιν of or to two lions	παιδίτοιν of or to two children	ὅρνιθ-οιν of or to two birds

Decline like λέων: γέρων an old man, θεριστής a dragon, θεριστήν a servant.
 Like παιδίς: σφραγίς a seal, κερκίς a seal, βαλβίς a goal, δῆμ a torch.
 Like ὄρνις: ἔλμυρος a worm, πείρυς a wiper basket.

The following are declined similarly—
 χάρης grace—Acc. χάριτα or χύμη.
 χλαμύς cloak—Acc. χλαμύδα or χλαμύν.
 νύξ night—Acc. νύκτα.
 γίγας giant—Acc. γίγαντα. [γέλων.
 γέλων laughter—Acc. γέλωτα or πάντα foot—Acc. πάδα.

NEUTER.

Sing. N. V. A. Gen. Dat.	<i>σῶμα</i> a body <i>σώματος</i> of a body <i>σώματι</i> to a body	<i>γόνυ</i> a knee <i>γόνατος</i> of a knee <i>γόνατι</i> to a knee	<i>κέρας</i> a horn <i>κέρατος</i> of a horn <i>κέρατι</i> to a horn			
Plur. N. V. A. Gen. Dat.	<i>σώματα</i> bodies <i>σώματων</i> of bodies <i>σώμασι</i> to bodies	<i>γόνατα</i> knees <i>γόνατων</i> [ā] of knees <i>γόνασι</i> to knees	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατων</i> [ā] <i>κέρασι</i>	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατων</i> [ā] <i>κέρασι</i>	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατων</i> [ā] <i>κέρασι</i>	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατων</i> [ā] <i>κέρασι</i>
Dual. N. V. A. G. D.	<i>σώματα</i> two bodies <i>σώματοιν</i> of or to two bodies	<i>γόνατα</i> two knees <i>γόνατοιν</i> of or to two knees	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατοιν</i> [ā]	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατοιν</i> [ā]	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατοιν</i> [ā]	<i>κέρατα</i> <i>κέρατοιν</i> [ā]

Decline like *σῶμα*: *χεῖμα winter*, *στόμα a mouth*, *χρῶμα colour*, *γάλα (stem γαλακτ-) milk*.

like *γόνυ*: *οὐθαρ an udder*, *ἡπαρ the liver*, *δόρυ a shaft*.

" like *κέρας*: *κρέας flesh*, gen. (*κρέατος*) *κρέας sign*, *πίρας end*, have ἀ in oblique cases.

§ 23. *Dental Nouns, which elide -ς (=τ) in inflection.*

SING.		
N. V. A.	σέλα-ς light	τεῖχο-ς a wall
Gen.	σέλα-ος of light	τείχε-ος τείχους of a wall
Dat.	σέλα-ῃ σέλᾳ to light	τείχε-ῃ τείχει to a wall
PLUR.		
N. V. A.	σέλα-α σέλα lights	τείχε-α τείχη walls
Gen.	σελά-ων of lights	τειχέ-ων τειχῶν of walls
Dat.	σέλα-σι to lights	τείχε-σι to walls
DUAL		
N. V. A.	σέλα-ε two lights	τείχες τείχη two walls
G. D.	σελά-οιν of or to two lights	τειχέοιν τειχοῖν of or to two walls

Decline like *τεῖχος*: εἶδος the form, μέλος song, ἄνθος a flower.

Nouns in -ης derived from elided -ς nouns.

SING.		
Nom.	τριήρης a galley	'Ηρακλέης 'Ηρακλῆς
Voc.	τρίηρες galley	'Ηράκλεες 'Ηράκλεις
Acc.	τριήρε-α τριήρη a galley	'Ηρακλέ-α 'Ηρακλέ-ᾶ
Gen.	τριήρε-ος τριήρους of a galley	'Ηρακλέ-ος 'Ηρακλέ-ονς
Dat.	τριήρε-ῃ τριήρει to a galley	'Ηρακλέ-ῃ 'Ηρακλεῖ
PLUR.		
N. V.	τριήρε-ες τριήρεις galleys	
Acc.	τριήρε-ας τριήρεις galleys	
Gen.	τριηρέ-ων τριήρων of galleys	
Dat.	τριήρε-σι to galleys	
DUAL		
N. V. A.	τριήρε-ε τριήρη two galleys	
G. D.	τριηρέ-οιν τριήροιν of or to two galleys	

Note.—Δημοσθένης is declined like *τριήρης* in the singular alone. The Accusative is sometimes *Δημοσθένην*. So Ζωκράτην, Ἀριστοφάνην.

4. Liquid Names (Feminine is -ν: -η).

§ 24.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	MASCULINE	FEMININE
SING.				
Nom.	ἀλεῖ salt	αἰλαρίας λαρήριας	θήριον λαράκιον	θήρια λαράκια
Voc.	ἀλεῖ salt	αἰλαρίας λαρήριας	θήριον λαράκιον	θήρια λαράκια
Acc.	ἀλ-ᾱ salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	θήριοις οἱ θηράκιοι	θήρια οἱ θηράκια
Gen.	ἀλ-οῖς of salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	θήριοις οἱ θηράκιοι	θήρια οἱ θηράκια
Dat.	ἀλ-ῑ to salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	θήριοις οἱ θηράκια	θήρια οἱ θηράκια
PURP.				
N. V.	ἀλ-ε̄ salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωρες αἴλωρες	θηράκια θηράκια
Acc.	ἀλ-οῖς salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωροις αἴλωροις	θηράκιοις θηράκιοις
Gen.	ἀλ-ῶν of salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωρον αἴλωρον	θηράκιον θηράκιον
Dat.	ἀλ-ο̄ι to salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωροις αἴλωροις	θηράκιοις θηράκιοις
DUAL.				
N. V. A.	ἀλ-ε̄ two pieces of salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωρες τρεις αἴλωρες	θηράκια δύο θηράκια
G. D.	ἀλ-οῖν of or to two pieces of salt	παιμένοις & πλευραῖς	αἴλωροις αἴλωροις	θηράκιοις θηράκιοις

Decline like παιμήρ: αὐχίρ, Acc. -τρια the neck, δαιμών -οντος a Genius, Voc. in -τρι -οντρ.

" like αἴλων: λειμών a meadow, παιάν, Acc. -άντα a war-song, μῆν a month.

" like θήρ: φάρο, Acc. φώρα a thief. But αιθήρ -τρα air, δστηρ -ερα a star.

The following nouns in $-ηρ$ drop the ϵ by syncope in the Gen. and Dat. Sing. and Dat. Plur. In $\dot{\alpha}ηρ$ the ϵ is replaced by $\dot{\alpha}$.

SING.	MASCULINE	FEMININE	FEMININE	MASCULINE
Nom. πατήρ	μήτηρ a mother	θυγάτηρ a daughter	ἀρήρ a man	
Voc. πατέρ	μῆτηρ mother	θυγατέρ daughter	ἀρέρ man	
Acc. πατέρ-α	μητέρ-a a mother	θυγατέρ-a a daughter	ἀρέρ-α a man	
Gen. πατέρ-ος	* μητέρ-ος of a mother	θυγατέρ-ος of a daughter	ἀρέρ-ος of a man	
Dat. πατέρ-ι	μητέρ-ι to a mother	θυγατέρ-ι to a daughter	ἀρέρ-ι to a man	
Plur. N. V. πατέρ-ει	μητέρ-ει mothers	θυγατέρ-ει daughters	ἀρέρ-ει men	
Acc. πατέρ-ας	μητέρ-ας mothers	θυγατέρ-ας daughters	ἀρέρ-ας men	
Gen. πατέρ-ών	μητέρ-ών of mothers	θυγατέρ-ών of daughters	ἀρέρ-ών of men	
Dat. πατέρ-ά-σι	μητέρ-ά-σι to or for mothers	θυγατέρ-ά-σι to or for daughters	ἀρέρ-ά-σι to or for men	
DUAL N. V. A. πατέρ-ε	μητέρ-ε two mothers	θυγατέρ-ε two daughters	ἀρέρ-ε two men	
G. D. πατέρ-ον	μητέρ-ον of or to two mothers	θυγατέρ-ον of or to two daughters	ἀρέρ-ον of or to two men	

* In Attic poetry the Genitive is sometimes μητέρων.

§ 25. II. VOWEL-NOUNS.
1. Masculine and Feminine, in -ις, -υς (Stems in -ι, -υ).

Sing. Nom.	πόλις a city πόλιν city	πηχος a cubit πηχον cubit	κις a worm κιν worm
Voc.	πόλιν a city	πηχεις of a cubit	κιν a worm
Acc.	πόλεως of a city	πηχειν to a cubit	κινηις of a worm
Gen.	πόλεων to a city		κινηιν to a worm
Dat.			
Plur. N. V.	πόλεις πόλεως cities πόλεις-ας πόλεως cities	πηχεις πηχεις cubits πηχεις-ας πηχεις cubits	κινηις worms κινηιν of worms
Acc.	πόλεις-ων of cities	πηχεις-ων of cubits	κινηιν to worms
Gen.	πόλεις-οι to cities	πηχεις-οι to cubits	
Dat.			
Dual N. V. A. G. D.	πόλεις two cities πόλεις-ουν of or to two cities	πηχεις two cubits πηχεις-ουν of or to two cubits	κινηις two worms κινηιν of or to two worms

Decline like πόλις: ὄφις a snake, φύσις nature, τάξις a rank.

" πηχος: πέλεκυς an axe, πρέσβυς an old man or ambassador.

" ιχθυς: βάρρος a bunch of grapes, μῦς a mouse, δρῦς an oak.

κις: οἶς a sheep, μῆνις wrath, πότις a husband (in some cases like πόλις).

§ 26.

2. Neuter Nouns (Stems in *-i*, *-u*).

SING.	N. V. A. <i>σινάπι</i> mustard <i>σινάπε-ος</i> of mustard <i>σινάπε-ι</i> <i>σινάπει</i> to mustard	<i>δάκρυ</i> a tear <i>δάκρυ-ος</i> of a tear <i>δάκρυ-ι</i> to a tear	<i>δάστυ</i> a city <i>δάστε-ος</i> of a city <i>δάστε-ι</i> to a city
PLUR.	N. V. A. <i>σινάπε-α</i> <i>σινάπη</i> mustard plants <i>σινάπε-ων</i> of mustard plants <i>σινάπε-σι</i> to mustard plants	<i>δάκρυν-α</i> tears <i>δάκρυν-ων</i> of tears <i>δάκρυν-σι</i> to tears	<i>δάστρε-α</i> <i>δάστη</i> cities <i>δάστρε-ων</i> of cities <i>δάστρε-σι</i> to cities
DUAL	N. V. A. <i>σινάπε-ε</i> two mustard plants <i>σινάπε-οιν</i> of or to two mustard plants	<i>δάκρυν-ε</i> two tears <i>δάκρυν-οιν</i> of or to two tears	<i>δάστρε-ε</i> two cities <i>δάστρε-οιν</i> of or to two cities

Decline like *σίναπι*: *κύμμα* *γυμ*, *πέπεπι* *pepper*, *βεβερι* *mother of pearl*.

" *δάστυ*: *πώϊ* *a flock*.

§ 27. 3. Diphtong Nouns (Stems in *-av*, *-ev*, *-ov*).

	FEMININE	MASCULINE	MASCULINE
SING. Nom.	<i>γραῦς</i> an old woman	<i>βασιλεύς</i> a king	<i>βοῦς</i> an ox
Voc.	<i>γραῦ</i> old woman	<i>βασιλεῦ</i> O king	<i>βοῦς</i> ox
Acc.	<i>γραῦν</i> an old woman	<i>βασιλέ—ā</i> a king	<i>βοῦν</i> an ox
Gen.	<i>γρα—ōς</i> of an old woman	<i>βασιλέ—ως</i> of a king	<i>βο—ōς</i> of an ox
Dat.	<i>γρα—ī</i> to an old woman	<i>βασιλεῖ</i> to a king	<i>βο—ī</i> to an ox
PLUR. N. V.	<i>γρᾶ—ēς</i> old women	<i>βασιλεῖς</i> kings	<i>βό—ēς</i> oxen
Acc.	<i>γραῖς</i> old women	<i>βασιλέ—āēs</i> kings	<i>βοῦς</i> oxen
Gen.	<i>γρα—ōy</i> of old women	<i>βασιλέ—ων</i> of kings	<i>βοῶν</i> of oxen
Dat.	<i>γραυ—σī</i> to old women	<i>βασιλεῖ—σī</i> to kings	<i>βο—σī</i> to oxen
DUAL N. V. A. G. D.	<i>γρᾶ—ē</i> two old women <i>γρα—ōīv</i> of or to two old women	<i>βασιλέ—ē</i> two kings <i>βασιλέ—ōīv</i> of or to two kings	<i>βό—ē</i> two oxen <i>βο—ōīv</i> of or to two oxen
Decline like <i>βασιλεύς</i> : <i>γονεύς</i> a parent, <i>βαφτεύς</i> a painter, <i>ἱερεύς</i> a priest. <i>Ναῦς</i> (irregular) is thus declined—		DUAL	DUAL
		Sing.	(N. V. A. <i>νῆ—ē</i> two ships, not used.)
		Nom. <i>ναῦς</i> a ship	<i>νῆ—ē</i> ships
		Voc. <i>ναῦ</i> ship	<i>νῆ—ē</i> ships
		Acc. <i>ναῦν</i> a ship	<i>ναῦς</i> ships
		Gen. <i>νε—ώς</i> of a ship	<i>νε—ῶν</i> of ships
		Dat. <i>νη—ī</i> to a ship	<i>ναῦσ—ī</i> to ships

28.

4. Nouns in -ως and -ω (Stems in -ω, -ο).

	MASC. OR FEM.	FEMININE	FEMININE
SING.			
NOM.	θúc a jackal	aɪð-úc shame	θeɪð-ó̄c thrift
VOC.	θúc jackal	aɪð-ōi shame	θeɪð-ōi thrift
ACC.	θúc a jackal	aɪð-ó̄a -ó̄ shame	θeɪð-ó̄a -ó̄ thrift
GEN.	θúc-úc of a jackal	aɪð-ó̄n̄c -ó̄v̄c of shame	θeɪð-ó̄n̄c -ó̄v̄c of thrift
DAT.	θúc-i to a jackal	aɪð-ó̄i -ó̄i to shame	θeɪð-ó̄i -ó̄i to thrift
PLUR.			
N. V.	θúc-e jackals		
ACC.	θúc-ac jackals		
GEN.	θúc-úv̄v̄ of jackals		
DAT.	θúc-ó̄v̄i to jackals		
DUAL			
N. V. A.	θúc-e two jackals		
G. D.	θúc-ó̄v̄v̄ of or to two jackals		

General Rules of the Third Declension—

- The Genitive Singular always ends in *-ος* (or *-ως*).
 The Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Dual in *-ει*.
 The Dative Singular in *-ι*, the Dative Plural in *-σι*.
 The Nominative and Vocative Plural Masculine and Feminine in *-εται*.
 The Accusative Plural, Masculine and Feminine, in *-ας*.
 The Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Plural of Neuters in *-α*.

§ 29. *Terminations used instead of Cases.*

Certain Terminations are added to the Stem to convey notions generally expressed by Cases with Prepositions. They are the following :—

1. *θι* : as, *οἴκοθι* *οἴκοι* *at home* (the old locative).
2. *θε, θεν* : as, *οἴκοθε* *οἴκοθεν* *from home*.
3. *δε, σε, or ζε* : as, *οἴκαδε* *homewards*, *to home*, *ἄλλοσε elsewhere*, *'Αθήναζε to Athens*.
4. *σι* : as *'Αθήνησι* *at Athens*, *θύρασι* *at the doors* (the old locative).
5. *φι* : as, *εὐνῆφι* *on the couch*, *θεόφιν* *from the gods*, *ὄρεσφι on or from the mountain or mountains*. This stands for the Genitive and Dative Singular or Plural.

ADJECTIVES.

§ 30. Adjectives follow the Inflection of Substantives, and are divided into three classes.

I. Adjectives of Three Terminations, declined like Substantives. 1. Of the First and Second Declensions. 2. Of the Third and First Declensions.

II. Adjectives of Two Terminations, declined like Substantives of the Second or of the Third Declension.

III. Adjectives of One Termination, chiefly declined like Substantives of the Third Declension.

I. ADJECTIVES WITH THREE TERMINATIONS.

1. *Adjectives of the First and Second Declension.*

Examples: *καλός καλή καλόν noble, ὁσιος ὁσία ὁσιον holy, χρυσοῦς χρυσῆ χρυσοῦν golden, ἀπλοῦς ἀπλῆ ἀπλοῦν single.*

Uncontracted.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING.						
Nom.	καλ-ός	καλ-ή	καλ-όν	δσι-ος	δσι-α	δσι-ον
Voc.	καλ-έ	καλ-ή	καλ-όν	δσι-ε	δσι-α	δσι-ον
Acc.	καλ-όν	καλ-ήν	καλ-όν	δσι-ον	δσι-αν	δσι-ον
Gen.	καλ-οῦ	καλ-ῆς	καλ-οῦ	δσι-ον	δσι-ας	δσι-ον
Dat.	καλ-ῷ	καλ-ῇ	καλ-ῷ	δσι-ῷ	δσι-ᾳ	δσι-ῷ
PLUR.						
N. V.	καλ-οί	καλ-άτι	καλ-ά	δσι-οι	δσι-ατι	δσι-α
Acc.	καλ-οῖς	καλ-άτις	καλ-ά	δσι-οντι	δσι-ατις	δσι-ων
Gen.	καλ-ῶν	καλ-ῶν	καλ-ῶν	δσι-ων	δσι-ων	δσι-ων
Dat.	καλ-οῖς	καλ-άτις	καλ-ά	δσι-οις	δσι-ατις	δσι-οις
DUAL						
N. V. A.	καλ-ώ	καλ-άτι	καλ-ώ	δσι-ω	δσι-ατι	δσι-ων
G. D.	καλ-οῖν		καλ-οῖν	δσι-ον		δσι-ον

Decline like καλός: σοφός *wise*, κακός *bad*, and numerous adjectives, and all participles in -ος.
Like δσιος: δικαιος *just*, ιερός *sacred*, ἀθρόος *crowded*, and adjectives in -ος pure and -ορς.

ŋoθρος—καλος *another* makes fem. καλη, neut. καλο, the rest regular. ιρθος *eighth* is never contracted, and is declined like καλός.

Contracted.—**χρυσοῦς** : **-ῆι**—**οῦν** for **χρύσος**—**εις** **χρυσός**—**ειν**. **ἀπλαύξ** : **-ῆι**—**οῦν** for **ἀπλάύξ**—**ειν**.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
Sing.						
Nom.	χρυσοῦς	χρυσῆι	χρυσῷ	ἀπλάύξ	ἀπλάύῃ	ἀπλάύῳ
Voc.	χρυσοῦς	χρυσῆι	χρυσῷ	ἀπλάύξ	ἀπλάύῃ	ἀπλάύῳ
Acc.	χρυσοῦν	χρυσῆν	χρυσῷν	ἀπλάύν	ἀπλάύῃν	ἀπλάύῳν
Gen.	υσοῦ	χρυσῆς	χρυσῷς	ἀπλάύοῦ	ἀπλάύῃοῦ	ἀπλάύῳοῦ
Dat.	χρυσοῖ		χρυσῷ	ἀπλάύῳ	ἀπλάύῃῳ	ἀπλάύῳῳ
Plur.						
N. V.	χρυσοῖ	χρυσαῖ	χρυσαῖ	ἀπλάύοῖ	ἀπλάύαι	ἀπλάύαι
Acc.	χρυσοῖς	χρυσαῖς	χρυσαῖς	ἀπλάύοῖς	ἀπλάύαις	ἀπλάύαις
Gen.	χρυσοῖς	χρυσαῖς	χρυσαῖς	ἀπλάύοῖς	ἀπλάύαις	ἀπλάύαις
Dat.	χρυσοῖς		χρυσαῖς	ἀπλάύοῖς	ἀπλάύαισι	ἀπλάύαισι
DUAL						
N. V. A.	χρυσῶ	χρυσαῖ	χρυσαῖ	ἀπλάύω	ἀπλάύαι	ἀπλάύῳ
G. D.	χρυσοῖς	χρυσαῖς	χρυσαῖς	ἀπλάύοῖς	ἀπλάύαισι	ἀπλάύαισι

Decline like χρυσοῦς : ἀργυροῦς, except in fem. sing. **ἀργυρᾶ**, **—αι**, **—ᾶς**, **—ᾶτα**.

" like ἀπλαύξ : **ἀπλαύῃ** *double*, **ἀπλαύῃ** *triple*, etc.

Note.— **η** follows **ο** unless **ρ** precedes **ο**. If **ρ** or a vowel precedes the contracted feminine it becomes **ει**; as, **ἀργυρᾶ**.

2. *Adjectives of the Third and First Declension.* The Masculine and Neuter are of the Third Declension, the Feminine of the First.

1. *Dental Stems.* Examples: πᾶς all, χαρίεις graceful.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
Sing. Nom.	πᾶς	πᾶσ—α	πᾶν	χαρίεις	χαρίεσσ—α	χαρίεν
Voc.	πᾶς	πᾶσ—α	πᾶν	χαρίεν	χαρίεσσ—α	χαρίεν
Acc.	πάντ—α	πᾶσ—αν	πᾶν	χαρίεντ—α	χαρίεσσ—αν	χαρίεν
Gen.	παγ—ός	πᾶσ—ης	παντ—ος	χαρίεντ—ος	χαρίεσσ—ης	χαρίεντ—ος
Dat.	παγ—ή	πᾶσ—η	παντ—ή	χαρίεντ—η	χαρίεσσ—η	χαρίεντ—η
<hr/>						
Plur. N. V.	πάντ—ες	πᾶσ—ατ	πάντ—α	χαρίεντ—εις	χαρίεσσ—αι	χαρίεντ—α
	πάντ—ας	πᾶσ—ας	πάντ—α	χαρίεντ—ας	χαρίεσσ—ας	χαρίεντ—α
	πάντ—ων	πᾶσ—ων	πάντ—ων	χαρίεντ—ων	χαρίεσσ—ων	χαρίεντ—ων
	πᾶσ—αις		πᾶσ—η	χαρίεσσ—αις		χαρίεντ—ηις
<hr/>						
Dual N. V. A.	πάντ—ε	πᾶσ—αιν	πάντ—ε	χαρίεντ—ε	χαρίεσσ—α	χαρίεντ—ειν
G. D.	πάντ—οιν		πάντ—οιν	χαρίεντ—οιν	χαρίεσσ—αιν	χαρίεντ—οιν

c

Like these two adjectives are declined many participles. Examples: λύων λύσσα λύνον *loosing* (like λέων); τιμῶν τιμῶσα τιμῶν *honoring*; λύσας λύσσα λύθετα λυθέν *having been loosed*; διδοὺς τιμῆσα διδούντα δικυνόν *showing*; λελυκώς λελυκτά λελυκός *having loosed*, Acc. λελυκότα, λελυκτά λελυκός. Also the adjectives τιμήσα τιμῆσα, τιμῆστα τιμῆστα πιμῆντα, πιμῆντα πιμῆντα, etc. οὐ πελτότες μελτοῦς, μελτόντα μελτοῦντα μελτοῦντα, μελτοῦντα μελτοῦντα, etc.

2. Liquid Stems. Examples: μέλας black, τέρην tender.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
Sing.				τέρην	τέρειν—α	τέρεν
Nom.	μέλας	μέλαιν—α	μέλαιν	τέρεν	τέρειν—α	τέρεν
Voc.	μέλαν	μέλαιν—α	μέλαιν	τέρεν—α	τέρειν—α	τέρεν
Acc.	μέλαν—α	μέλαιν—αν	μέλαιν	τέρεν—ος	τέρειν—ης	τέρεν—ος
Gen.	μέλαιν—ος	μέλαιν—ης	μέλαιν	τέρεν—ι	τέρειν—η	τέρεν—ι
Dat.	μέλαιν—ι					
N. V.				τέρειν—ει	τέρειν—αι	τέρεν—α
Acc.	μέλαιν—εις	μέλαιν—ας	μέλαιν—ας	τέρειν—ας	τέρειν—ας	τέρεν—α
Gen.	μέλαιν—ων	μέλαιν—ῶν	μέλαιν—ῶν	τέρειν—ῶν	τέρειν—αῖς	τέρεν—ῶν
Dat.	μέλαιν—σι	μέλαιν—αῖς	μέλαιν—αῖς	τέρειν—σι	τέρειν—αῖς	τέρεν—σι
Dual						
N. V. A.	μέλαιν—ε	μέλαιν—α	μέλαιν—ε	τέρεν—ε	τέρειν—α	τέρεν—ε
G. D.	μέλαιν—οιν	μέλαιν—αιν	μέλαιν—οιν	τέρεν—οιν	τέρειν—αιν	τέρεν—οιν

Like μέλας is declined τάλας τάλαινα τάλαν unlucky. All other adjectives in —ην are of two terminations. μάκαρ has sometimes feminine μάκαρα, otherwise of one termination.

3. Vowel Stems. Example: ὀξύς sharp.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING.			
Nom.	ὀξύς	ὀξεῖα	ὀξύ
Voc.	ὀξύς	ὀξεῖα	ὀξύ
Acc.	ὀξύν	ὀξεῖαν	ὀξύ
Gen.	ὀξέος	ὀξείας	ὀξέος
Dat.	ὀξεῖ ὀξεῖ	ὀξεῖᾳ	ὀξεῖ ὀξεῖ
PLUR.			
N. V.	ὀξέες ὀξεῖς	ὀξεῖαι	ὀξέα
Acc.	ὀξέας ὀξεῖς	ὀξείας	ὀξέα
Gen.	ὀξέων	ὀξεῖων	ὀξέων
Dat.	ὀξέσι	ὀξεῖαις	ὀξέσι
DUAL			
N. V. A.	ὀξέες	ὀξεῖα	ὀξέες
G. D.	ὀξέοις	ὀξεῖαιν	ὀξέοις

Decline like ὀξύς: εὐρύς broad, ἥμισυς half, βαθύς deep, γλυκύς sweet, θῆλυς female.

4. The following Adjectives are irregular: πολύς much, μέγας great, πρᾶος mild, σῶς safe.

	MASCULINE.	FEMININE	NEUTER.
SING.			
Nom.	πολύς	πολλή	πολύ
Voc.	πολύς	πολλή	πολύ
Acc.	πολύτην*	πολλήν	πολύ
Gen.	πολλοῦ	πολλῆς	πολλοῦ
Dat.	πολλῷ	πολλῇ	πολλῷ
Nom.	μέγας	μεγάλη	μέγα
Voc.	μέγα	μεγάλη	μέγα
Acc.	μέγαν	μεγάλην	μέγα
Gen.	μεγάλου	μεγάλης	μεγάλου
Dat.	μεγάλῳ	μεγάλῃ	μεγάλῳ

πολύς makes Plural, μέγας Plural and Dual, like καλός: ας, πολλοί, μεγάλω, &c.

πρᾶος, mild, makes its feminine πραεῖα, from πραῦς: Nom. Pl. Masc. πρᾶοι, πραεῖς | Acc. πράοντς, πραεῖς | Gen. πραέων | Dat. πράοις, πραέσι.

σῶς, safe, makes Fem. σώα | Neut. σῶν | Nom. Pl. Masc. σῶοι (σῶς) | Acc. σώοντς (σῶς) | Neut. σῶα (σῶ).

* πολλόν occurs twice in Sophocles.

1. Of the Second Declension.

1. Adjectives in **-ος** Masculine and Feminine, **-η** Neuter, **-οις** Masculine and Feminine, **-ον** Neuter, **-ως** Masculine and Feminine, **-ων** Neuter. Examples: *ἀθάνατος immortal*, *εὐνοῦς friendly*, *ἰλεως propitious*.

	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.
Sing.	<i>ἀθάνατ-ος</i>	<i>ἀθάνατ-ον</i>	<i>εὐνοῦς</i>	<i>εὐνούν</i>	<i>τλε-ως</i>	<i>τλε-ων</i>
Nom.	<i>ἀθάνατ-η</i>	<i>ἀθάνατ-ον</i>	<i>εὐνοῦ</i>	<i>εὐνούν</i>	<i>τλε-ως</i>	<i>τλε-ων</i>
Voc.						
Acc.	<i>ἀθάνατ-ον</i>		<i>εὐνοῦς</i>		<i>τλε-ων</i>	
Gen.	<i>ἀθανάτ-ον</i>		<i>εὐνούν</i>		<i>τλε-ω</i>	
Dat.	<i>ἀθανάτ-ῳ</i>		<i>εὐνού-ᾳ</i>		<i>τλε-ῷ</i>	
PLUR.						
N. V.	<i>ἀθάνατ-οι</i>	<i>ἀθάνατ-α</i>	<i>εὐνοῖς</i>	<i>εὐνοῖα</i>	<i>τλε-ω</i>	<i>τλε-ω</i>
Acc.	<i>ἀθανάτ-οις</i>	<i>ἀθάνατ-α</i>	<i>εὐνοῖς</i>	<i>εὐνοῖα</i>	<i>τλε-ω</i>	<i>τλε-ω</i>
Gen.			<i>εὐνοῦς</i>		<i>τλε-ων</i>	
Dat.			<i>εὐνοῖς-ᾳς</i>		<i>τλε-ῷς</i>	
DUAL.						
N. V. A.			<i>εὐνο-ω</i>		<i>τλε-ω</i>	
G. D.			<i>εὐνο-οιν</i>		<i>τλε-ῷν</i>	

Decline like *ἀθάνατος*: any compounds of a Noun preceded by an Adjective, Preposition, or the Particles *α*, *εν*, and *δις*; as, *μεγαλόδεξ* *very glorious*, *εὐδόξος famous*, *τίτλος eternal*, *εὐτρέπος happy in one's children*, *δύστοπος unfortunate*.

" like *εὐνοῦς*: *εὐπλοῦς with a fair voyage*.

2. Of the Third Declension.

1. Adjectives derived from Dentals, Masculines and Feminines (§ 22). Examples: *εὐχαρις pleasing, μονδους one-toothed.*

Sing.	MASCULINE AND FEMININE	NEUTER	MASCULINE AND FEMININE	NEUTER
Nom.	<i>εὐχαρις</i>	<i>εὐχαρι</i>	<i>μονδους</i>	<i>μονδου</i>
Voc.	<i>εὐχαρι</i>	<i>εὐχαρι</i>	<i>μονδουν</i>	<i>μονδουν</i>
Acc.	<i>εὐχαριν</i>	<i>εὐχαρι</i>	<i>μονδουντ—α</i>	<i>μονδουντ—α</i>
Gen.		<i>εὐχαριτ—ος</i>		<i>μονδουντ—ος</i>
Dat.		<i>εὐχαριτ—η</i>		<i>μονδουντ—η</i>
<hr/>				
Plur.				
N. V.	<i>εὐχαριτ—ες</i>	<i>εὐχαριτ—α</i>	<i>μονδουντ—ες</i>	<i>μονδουντ—α</i>
Acc.	<i>εὐχαριτ—ας</i>	<i>εὐχαριτ—α</i>	<i>μονδουντ—ας</i>	<i>μονδουντ—ων</i>
Gen.		<i>εὐχαριτ—ων</i>		<i>μονδουν—στ</i>
Dat.		<i>εὐχαριτ—σι</i>		
<hr/>				
DUAL				
N. V. A.		<i>εὐχαριτ—ε</i>		<i>μονδουν—ε</i>
G. D.		<i>εὐχαριτ—ουν</i>		<i>μονδουντ—ουν</i>

To this class belong the compounds of *χάρις grace, πάτρις country, ἐλπίς hope, φροντίς care, and many other words*, following the inflexion of their simple Nouns.

2. Adjectives derived from Dental Neuters (§ 23).

Example: ἀληθής *true*

		MASCULINE AND FEMININE	NEUTER
SING.			
Nom.		ἀληθής	ἀληθές
Voc.		ἀληθές	ἀληθές
Acc.		ἀληθέ-α -ῆ	ἀληθές
Gen.		ἀληθέ-ος -οῦς	
Dat.		ἀληθέ-ι -εῖ	
PLUR.			
Nom. Voc.		ἀληθέ-ες -εῖς	ἀληθέ-α -ῆ
Acc.		ἀληθέ-ας -εῖς	ἀληθέ-α -ῆ
Gen.			ἀληθέ-ων -ῶν
Dat.			ἀληθέ-σι
DUAL			
N. V. A.			ἀληθέ-ε
G. D.			ἀληθέ-οιν -οῖν

Like ἀληθής decline εὐγενής *noble*, ἀσθενής *weak*, εὐσεβής *pious*, ποδήρης *tall or long*, and many other compounds.

3. Adjectives with a Liquid Stem.

Examples: ἄρσην *male*, σώφρων *prudent*, ἀπάτωρ *fatherless*.

	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.
SING.						
Nom.	ἄρσην	ἄρσεν	σώφρων	σώφρον	ἀπάτωρ	ἀπατορ
Voc.	ἄρσεν	ἄρσεν	σώφρον	σώφρον	ἀπατορ	ἀπατορ
Acc.	ἄρσεν-α	ἄρσεν	σώφρον-α	σώφρον	ἀπάτωρ-α	ἀπατορ
Gen.		ἄρσεν-ος	σώφρον-ος		ἀπάτωρ-ος	
Dat.		ἄρσεν-ι	σώφρον-ι		ἀπάτωρ-ι	
PLUR.						
N. V.	ἄρσεν-ες	ἄρσεν-α	σώφρον-ες	σώφρον-α	ἀπάτωρ-ες	ἀπάτωρ-α
Acc.	ἄρσεν-ας	ἄρσεν-α	σώφρον-ας	σώφρον-α	ἀπάτωρ-ας	ἀπάτωρ-α
Gen.		ἄρσεν-ων	σώφρον-οι-ων		ἀπατόρ-ων	
Dat.		ἄρσεν-σι	σώφρον-σι		ἀπάτωρ-σι	
DUAL						
N. V. A.		ἄρσεν-ε	σώφρον-ε		ἀπάτωρ-ε	
G. D.		ἄρσεν-οιν	σώφρον-οιν		ἀπατόρ-οιν	

Decline like these: εὐδαιμων *happy*, ἐλείμων *merciful*, ἄφρων *foolish*, ἀπάτωρ *motherless*.

Adjectives of the Comparative Degree ending in *-ων* are declined like *μείζων* *greater*, with a contracted Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Plural, thus :

	Singular.	
	Masc. & Fem.	Neut.
N. V.	<i>μείζων</i>	<i>μεῖζον</i>
Acc.	<i>μείζονα μείζω</i>	<i>μεῖζον</i>
	Plural.	
	Masc. & Fem.	Neut.
N. V.	<i>μείζονες μείζους</i>	<i>μεῖζονα μείζω</i>
Acc.	<i>μείζονας μείζους</i>	<i>μεῖζονα μείζω</i>

4. Adjective with stem in *-ι* or *-υ*.

Examples of this Declension are, *ἴδρις skilful*, Neut. *ἴδρι*, Acc. *ἴδριν*, Neut. *ἴδρι*, and compounds of *πῆχυς* : as, *δίπτηχυς of two cubits' length*. These are declined like *πόλις* and *πῆχυς* (§ 25). The compounds of *πόλις* have a double form in the Accusative Singular and Plural : as, *ἄπολις an outlaw*, Acc. Sing. *ἄπολιν* and *ἄπολιδα*, Acc. Plural *ἀπόλεις* and *ἀπόλιδας*; and in the Genitive Singular : as, *ἀπόλεως* and *ἀπόλιδος*.

§ 32. III. ADJECTIVES OF ONE TERMINATION.

Examples: 1. Of the First Declension : *ἐθελόντης a volunteer, μονιάς solitary*.

2. Of the Third Declension : *ἀκάμας* (like *πᾶς*) *unwearied, φυγάς fugitive, μάκαρ happy, rare fem. μάκαιρα, ἀργής ἀργῆτα white, ἀγνώς ἀγνῶτα unknoⁿwl, ἄναλκις ἄναλκιδα weak, νέηλυς νεήλυδα newly come, ἄρπαξ ἄρπαγα ravenous, θλιξ θλικα co^eval, μῶνυξ μώνυχα solid-hoofed, and many other compound adjectives, such as, ἄπαις childless, μακρόχειρ long-armed, μακραιών long-lived, λεύκασπις white-shielded.*

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES.

§ 33. Adjectives form their Degrees of Comparison from the Stem by adding *-τερος* and *-τατος*, or *-ιων* *-ων* and *-ιστος*, for the Comparative and Superlative. They may be arranged in the following classes :—

1. Regular Comparison in *-τερος* *-τατος*.

Examples :	Stem	Comparative	Superlative
μάκαρ happy	μακαρ	μακάρ-τερος	μακάρ-τατος
ἐνδοξος glorious	ἐνδοξο	ἐνδοξό-τερος	ἐνδοξό-τατος
χαρίεις graceful	χαριεγτ	χαριέσ-τερος	χαριέσ-τατος
μέλας black	μελαν	μελάν-τερος	μελάν-τατος
εὐσεβής pious	εύσεβεσ	εύσεβέσ-τερος	εύσεβέσ-τατος
εύρυς broad	εύρυ	εύρυ-τερος	εύρυ-τατος

2. Adjectives derived from Dental Neuters (§ 23).
 Example: ἀληθής *true*

	MASCULINE AND FEMININE	NEUTER
SING. Nom.	ἀληθής	ἀληθές
Voc.	ἀληθές	ἀληθές
Acc.	ἀληθέ-α -ῆ	ἀληθές
Gen.		ἀληθέ-ος -οῦς
Dat.		ἀληθέ-ι -εῖ
PLUR. Nom. Voc.	ἀληθέ-ες -εῖς	ἀληθέ-α -ῆ
Acc.	ἀληθέ-ας -εῖς	ἀληθέ-α -ῆ
Gen.		ἀληθέ-ων -ῶν
Dat.		ἀληθέ-σι
DUAL N. V. A. G. D.		ἀληθέ-ε ἀληθέ-οιν -οῖν

Like ἀληθής decline εὐγενής *noble*, ἀσθενής *weak*, εὐσεβής *pious*, ποδήρης *tall or long*, and many other compounds.

3. Adjectives with a Liquid Stem.
 Examples: ἄρσην *male*, σώφρων *prudent*, ἀπάτωρ *fatherless*.

	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.
SING. Nom.	ἄρσην	ἄρσεν	σώφρων	σώφρον	ἀπάτωρ	ἀπατορ
Voc.	ἄρσεν	ἄρσεν	σώφρον	σώφρον	ἀπάτορ	ἀπατορ
Acc.	ἄρσεν-α	ἄρσεν	σώφρον-α	σώφρον	ἀπάτορ-α	ἀπατορ
Gen.		ἄρσεν-ος	σώφρον-ος		ἀπάτορ-ος	
Dat.		ἄρσεν-ι	σώφρον-ι		ἀπάτορ-ι	
PLUR. N. V.	ἄρσεν-ες	ἄρσεν-α	σώφρον-ες	σώφρον-α	ἀπάτορ-ες	ἀπατορ-α
Acc.	ἄρσεν-ας	ἄρσεν-α	σώφρον-ας	σώφρον-α	ἀπάτορ-ας	ἀπατορ-α
Gen.		ἄρσεν-ων	σωφρόν-ων		ἀπατόρ-ων	
Dat.		ἄρσεν-σι	σώφρον-σι		ἀπάτορ-σι	
DUAL N. V. A. G. D.		ἄρσεν-ε	σώφρον-ε		ἀπάτορ-ε	
		ἄρσεν-οιν	σωφρόν-οιν		ἀπατόρ-οιν	

Decline like these: εὐδαίμων *happy*, ἐλεήμων *merciful*, ἄφρων *foolish*, ἀμήτωρ *motherless*.

Adjectives of the Comparative Degree ending in *-ων* are declined like *μείζων* *greater*, with a contracted Nominative, Vocative, and Accusative Plural, thus :

	Singular.	
	Masc. & Fem.	Neut.
N. V.	<i>μείζων</i>	<i>μείζον</i>
Acc.	<i>μείζονα μείζω</i>	<i>μείζον</i>
	Plural.	
	Masc. & Fem.	Neut.
N. V.	<i>μείζονες μείζους</i>	<i>μείζονα μείζω</i>
Acc.	<i>μείζονας μείζους</i>	<i>μείζονα μείζω</i>

4. Adjective with stem in *-ι* or *-υ*.

Examples of this Declension are, *ἴδρις skilful*, Neut. *ἴδρι*, Acc. *ἴδριν*, Neut. *ἴδρι*, and compounds of *πῆχυς* : as, *δίπηχυς* of two cubits' length. These are declined like *πόλις* and *πῆχυς* (§ 25). The compounds of *πόλις* have a double form in the Accusative Singular and Plural : as, *ἄπολις* an outlaw, Acc. Sing. *ἄπολιν* and *ἄπολιδα*, Acc. Plural *ἀπόλεις* and *ἀπόλιδας*; and in the Genitive Singular : as, *ἀπόλεως* and *ἀπόλιδος*.

§ 32. III. ADJECTIVES OF ONE TERMINATION.

Examples: 1. Of the First Declension : *ἐθελόντης* a volunteer, *μονίας* solitary.

2. Of the Third Declension : *ἀκάμας* (like *πᾶς*) unwearied, *φυγάς* φugitive, *μάκαρ* (N. Pl. *μάκαρες*) *happy*, rare fem. *μάκαιρα*, *ἀργής* *ἀργῆτα* *white*, *ἀγνώς* *ἀγνῶτα* *unknowable*, *ἀνάλκιδα* *weak*, *νέηλυς* *νεήλυδα* *newly come*, *ἄρπαξ* *ἄρπαγα* *ravenous*, *ἢλιξ* *ἢλικα* *coeval*, *μῶνυξ* *μώνυχα* *solid-hoofed*, and many other compound adjectives, such as, *ἄπαις* *childless*, *μακρόχειρ* *long-armed*, *μακραίων* *long-lived*, *λεύκασπις* *white-shielded*.

COMPARISON OF ADJECTIVES.

§ 33. Adjectives form their Degrees of Comparison from the Stem by adding *-τερος* and *-τατος*, or *-ιων -ων* and *-ιστος*, for the Comparative and Superlative. They may be arranged in the following classes :—

1. Regular Comparison in *-τερος* *-τατος*.

Examples:	Stem	Comparative	Superlative
μάκαρ <i>happy</i>	μακαρ	μακάρ-τερος	μακάρ-τατος
ἐνδοξος <i>glorious</i>	ἐνδοξο	ἐνδοξό-τερος	ἐνδοξό-τατος
χαρίεις <i>graceful</i>	χαριευτ	χαριέσ-τερος	χαριέσ-τατος
μέλας <i>black</i>	μελαν	μελάν-τερος	μελάν-τατος
εὐσεβής <i>pious</i>	εύσεβεσ	εὐσεβέσ-τερος	εὐσεβέσ-τατος
εύρις <i>broad</i>	εύρυ	εύρύ-τερος	εύρύ-τατος

Obs. 1.—Stems in *o* change *o* into *ω* after a short syllable: as, *σόφος wise*, Stem *σοφο-*, *σοφώτερος*, *σοφώτατος*. But *κενός empty*, *στενός narrow*, have *κενότερος*, *στενότερος*.

Obs. 2.—The following drop *-ος* altogether:

		Comparative	Superlative
παλαιός	old	παλαίτερος	παλαίτατος
γεραιός	old	γεραίτερος	γεραίτατος
φίλος	dear	φίλτερος	φίλτατος

Obs. 3.—Some have *-αιτέρος*, *-αιτάτος*; as

		Comparative	Superlative
μέσος	middle	μεσαίτερος	μεσαίτατος
φίλος*	dear	φιλαίτερος	φιλαίτατος
ἴσος	equal	ἰσαίτερος	ἰσαίτατος

Obs. 4.—Stems ending in *ον-*, *κ-*, *γ-*, inflect as if they ended in *-ης* or *-ις*.

	Stem	Comparative	Superlative
σώφρων	temperate	σωφρον-	σωφρον-έσ-τατος
ἀφῆλιξ	aging	ἀφηλικ-	ἀφηλικ-έσ-τατος
ἄρπαξ	ravelling	άρπαγ-	άρπαγ-ίσ-τατος

But:

πέπων	ripe	πεπον	πεπαίτερος	πεπαίτατος
πίων	fat	πιον	πιότερος	πιότατος

Some other Adjectives follow this inflexion: as,

		Comparative
εὔνους	friendly	εὐνούστερος
έρβωμενος	strong	έρβωμενέστερος
αἰδοῖος	venerable	αἰδοιέστερος
λάλος	talkative	λαλίστερος
κλέπτης	thievish	κλεπτίστερος
πτωχός	beggarly	πτωχίστερος

§ 34. II. COMPARISON IN *-ιων* *-ιστος*.

Many Adjectives in *-ος* and *-νς* form their Comparison in *-ιων*, *-ιστος*; and some in *-ρος* drop *ρ*.

	Stem	Comparative	Superlative
αισχρός	base	αισχρο	αισχ-ιων
έχθρος	hostile	έχθρο	έχθ-ιων
ἡδύς	sweet	ἡδυ	ἡδ-ιων

So:

μέγας	great	μεγ	μείζων	μέγ-ιστος
-------	-------	-----	--------	-----------

These have frequently both forms in *-τερος* *-τατος* and in *-ιων* *-ιστος*: as, *έχθρός*, *έχθρότερος*; *γλυκύς sweet*, *γλυκύτερος*.

* φίλος has also the form (rarer) *φιλάτερος*, *φιλάτατος*, and *φιλίων* (*Homer*), *φιλιστος* (*Attic poet*).

§ 35.

IRREGULAR COMPARISONS.

The following are the most common Examples of Irregular Comparisons:—

ἀγαθός good

Stem	Comparative		Superlative
ἀμεν	ἀμείν-ων	superior	—
ἀρεσ	ἀρε-ίων	braver	ἄρ-ιστος
φερ	φέρ-τερος	better	φέρ-ιτατος φέρ-ιστος
βελτ	βελτ-ίων	braver	βέλτ-ιστος
κρατ	{ κρείττ-ων } κρείσσ-ων }	stronger	κράτ-ιστος
λω	λψ-ων	more preferable	λψ-στος

κακός bad

κακο	κακ-ίων	more cowardly	κάκ-ιστος
χερ	χείρ-ων	inferior	χείρ-ιστος
ηκα	ησσ-ων ηπτων	weaker	ηκ-ιστα Neut. Plur.

καλός beautiful

καλλ	καλλ-ίων	fairer	κάλλ-ιστος
------	----------	--------	------------

μικρός small

μικρο	μικρό-τερος	smaller	μικρό-ιτατος
έλαχυ	{ ἐλάσσ-ων } ἐλάττ-ων*	less	ἐλάχ-ιστος

όλιγος few

όλιγ	μείων	less	όλιγ-ιστος
------	-------	------	------------

πολύς much

πλε	πλε-ίων πλέ-ων	more	πλεῖ-στος
-----	----------------	------	-----------

ράδιος easy

ρά	ρά-ων	easier	ρᾶ-στος
----	-------	--------	---------

ἀλγεινός painful

ἀλγ	ἀλγ-ίων	more painful	ἀλγ-ιστος
-----	---------	--------------	-----------

Comparatives and Superlatives without a Positive, connected with some Adverb or Preposition.

	Comparative		Superlative
κάτω	below	κατώτερος	lower
ὑπέρ	over	ὑπέρτερος	higher
πρό	before	πρότερος	former
ὑπό	under	ὑστερος	later
πλησίον	near	{ πλησιαίτερος ορ } πλησιέστερος	nearer { πλησιαίτατος ορ } πλησιέστατος

* ἐλάττων in Sing. smaller, less; in Plural fewer.

Adverbs follow, in Comparison, the Adjectives from which they are derived, with the termination of the Neut. Sing. for the Comparative, and the Neut. Plur. for the Superlative. Thus:

Positive		Comparative	Superlative
σοφῶς	<i>wisely</i>	σοφώ-τερον	σοφώ-τατα
ταχέως	<i>swiftly</i>	θᾶσσον	τάχιστα
ἡδέως	<i>sweetly</i>	ἡδιον	ἡδιστα
εὖ	<i>well</i>	άμεινον	ἄριστα
		βέλτιον	βέλτιστα
κακῶς	<i>ill</i>	κάκιον	κάκιστα
		χεῖρον	χείριστα
μάλα	<i>much</i>	μᾶλλον	μάλιστα

Obs. 1.—Some Adverbs are formed directly from the Comparative: as, ἐνδεεστέρως *more insufficiently*, ἀληθεστέρως *more truly*.

Obs. 2.—Primitive Adverbs of distance, ending in *-ω*, make their Comparison in *-τέρω* and *-τάτω*: as,

	Comparative	Superlative
ἀνω	up	ἀνω-τέρω
κάτω	down	κατω-τέρω
πόρρω	far	πορρώ-τέρω

So also ἐκάς *near*, τηλοῦ *far*, πέρα *beyond*, ἔνδον *within*, and some others.

§ 36. NUMERALS.

NUMERAL ADJECTIVES are: 1. *Cardinals*, expressing the number of things: 2. *Ordinals*, their order in a series of things.

NUMERAL ADVERBS express how often a thing recurs.

Cardinal	Ordinal	Numeral Adverbs
1 ά εἷς one	πρῶτος first	ἅπαξ once
2 β́ δύο	δεύτερος	δίς
3 γ́ τρεῖς	τρίτος	τρίς
4 δ́ τέσσαρες or τέτταρες	τέταρτος	τετράκις
5 έ πέντε	πέμπτος	πεντάκις
6 σ́ ἔξι	ἕκτος	ἕξακις
7 ζ́ ἑπτά	ἑβδόμος	ἑπτάκις
8 ή ὅκτω	>NNγδοος	>NNκάκις
9 θ́ ἐννέα	>NNννατος	>NNνάκις
10 ί δέκα	δέκατος	δεκάκις
11 ιά ἐνδέκα	ἐνδέκατος	ἐνδεκάκις
12 ιβ́ δώδεκα	δωδέκατος	δωδεκάκις
13 ιγ́ τρισκαίδεκα	τρισκαιδέκατος	τρισκαιδεκάκις
14 ιδ́ τεσσαρεσκαίδεκα	τεσσαρεσκαιδέκατος	τεσσαρεσκαιδεκάκις
15 ιέ πεντεκαίδεκα	πεντεκαιδέκατος	πεντεκαιδεκάκις
16 ις́ ἑκκαίδεκα	ἑκκαιδέκατος	ἑκκαιδεκάκις

	Cardinal	Ordinal	Numeral Adverbs
17 ιζ'	έπτακαιδεκά	έπτακαιδέκατος	
18 ιη'	όκτωκαιδεκά	όκτωκαιδέκατος	
19 ιθ'	έννεακαιδεκά	έννεακαιδέκατος	
20 κ'	είκοσι	είκοστός	
21 κα'	είκοσιν εἷς	είκοστὸς πρῶτος	
30 λ'	τριάκοντα	τριακοστός	
40 μ'	τεσσαράκοντα	τεσπαρακοστός	
50 ν'	πεντήκοντα	πεντηκοστός	
60 ξ'	έξηκοντα	έξηκοστός	
70 ο'	έβδομήκοντα	έβδομηκοστός	
80 π'	όγδοηκοντα	όγδοηκοστός	
90 ζ'	ένενηκοντα	ένενηκοστός	
100 ρ'	έκατόν	έκατοστός	
200 σ'	διακόσιοι	διακοσιοστός	
300 τ'	τριακόσιοι	τριακοσιοστός	
400 υ'	τετρακόσιοι	τετρακοσιοστός	
500 φ'	πεντακόσιοι	πεντακοσιοστός	
600 χ'	έξακοσιοι	έξακοσιοστός	
700 ψ'	έπτακοσιοι	έπτακοσιοστός	
800 ω'	όκτακοσιοι	όκτακοσιοστός	
900 θ'	έννακοσιοι	έννακοσιοστός	
1,000 α'	χιλιοι	χιλιοστός	χιλιάκις
2,000 β'	δισχιλιοι	δισχιλιοστός	
3,000 γ'	τρισχιλιοι	τρισχιλιοστός	
4,000 δ'	τετρακισχιλιοι	τετρακισχιλιοστός	
5,000 ε'	πεντακισχιλιοι	πεντακισχιλιοστός	
6,000 ζ'	έξακισχιλιοι	έξακισχιλιοστός	
7,000 ζ'	έπτακισχιλιοι	έπτακισχιλιοστός	
8,000 η'	όκτακισχιλιοι	όκτακισχιλιοστός	
9,000 θ'	έννακισχιλιοι	έννακισχιλιοστός	
10,000 ι'	μύριοι	μυριοστός	μυριάκις
20,000 κ'	διπμύριοι	διπμυριοστός	
100,000 ρ'	δεκακισμύριοι	δεκακισμυριοστός	

The Cardinals from one to four are thus declined :

εἷς one				δύο two		
	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.	MASC.	FEM.	NEUT.
Nom.	εἷς	μίᾳ	ἔν	δύο		
Acc.	ἔνα	μίαν	ἔν	δύο		
Gen.	ἐνός	μιᾶς	ἐνός	δυοῖν	δυεῖν	δυσὶ
Dat.	ἐνί	μιᾷ	ἐντι	δυοῖν	δυεῖν	δυσὶ

τρεῖς three			τέσσαρες four	
	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.	MASC. AND FEM.	NEUT.
Nom.	τρεῖς	τρία	τέσσαρες	τέσσαρα
Acc.	τρεῖς	τρία	τέσσαρας	τέσσαρα
Gen.		τριῶν	τεσσάρων	
Dat.		τρισὶ	τεσσαρσὶ	

Like εἰς are declined οὐδεῖς and μηδεῖς, feminine οὐδε—μία μηδε—μία. Ἐμφῶ both is declined like δύο. The remaining Cardinals to ἑκατόν are undeclined. The Ordinals and the Cardinals after ἑκατόν are declined like Adjectives of Three Terminations: as, πρῶτος πρώτη πρῶτον, διακόσιοι —αι —α.

§ 37.

PRONOUNS.

Pronouns are: 1. Substantives. 2. Adjectives.

Substantive Pronouns are: 1. PERSONAL. 2. REFLEXIVE. 3. RECIPROCAL.

1. Personal.

	FIRST PERSON	SECOND PERSON	THIRD PERSON REFLEXIVE*
SING. Nom.	ἐγώ I	σύ thou	ἴ or ἤ himself
Acc.	ἐμή με me	σέ thee	ἔ himself
Gen.	ἐμοῦ μοῦ of me	σου of thee	οὗ of himself
Dat.	ἐμοί μοι to me	σοι to thee	οἱ to himself
PLUR. Nom.	ἡμεῖς we	ὑμεῖς you	σφεῖς themselves Neut. σφέα
Acc.	ἡμᾶς we	ὑμᾶς you	σφᾶς themselves Neut. σφέα
Gen.	ἡμῶν of us	ὑμῶν of you	σφῶν of themselves
Dat.	ἡμῖν [τὸν] to us	ὑμῖν to you	σφίσι to themselves
DUAL N. A. G. D.	νώ we two νῷν of or to us two	σφώ ye two σφῷν of or to you two	(two understood) σφωέ themselves σφωΐν of or to them- selves

* The third Personal Pronoun is supplied by the oblique cases of αὐτός, or by δ, ἡ, τό and δς, ή, δ. For the Acc. Plur. and Sing. we have in Attic poets σφέ and νίν, in the Ionic dialect μίν.

2. *Reflexive.*

First Person		Second Person		Third Person			
Sing.	Masc. <i>ἐμαυτόν</i>	Fem. <i>-ήν</i>	Masc. <i>σεαυτόν</i>	Fem. <i>-ῆν</i>	Masc. <i>ἐαυτόν</i>	Fem. <i>ἐαυτήν</i>	Neut. <i>ἐαυτόν</i>
Acc.	<i>ἐμαυτόν</i> myself	<i>-ήν</i>	<i>σεαυτόν</i> thyself	<i>-ῆν</i>	<i>ἐαυτόν</i> himself	<i>ἐαυτήν</i> herself	itself
Gen.	<i>ἐμαυτοῦ</i> of myself	<i>-ῆς</i>	<i>σεαυτοῦ</i> of thyself	<i>-ῆς</i>	<i>ἐαυτοῦ</i> of himself	<i>ἐαυτῆς</i> of herself	of itself
Dat.	<i>ἐμαυτῷ</i> to myself	<i>-ῇ</i>	<i>σεαυτῷ</i> to thyself	<i>-ῇ</i>	<i>ἐαυτῷ</i> to himself	<i>ἐαυτῇ</i> to herself	to itself
Plur.							
Acc.	<i>ἡμᾶς αὐτούς</i> ourselves	<i>-άς</i>	<i>ὑμᾶς αὐτούς</i> yourselves	<i>-άς</i>	<i>ἐαυτούς</i> <i>{σφᾶς αὐτούς</i>	<i>-άς</i>	<i>-ά</i>
Gen.	<i>ἡμῶν αὐτῶν</i> of ourselves	<i>-ῶν</i>	<i>ὑμῶν αὐτῶν</i> of yourselves	<i>-ῶν</i>	<i>ἐαυτῶν</i> <i>{σφῶν αὐτῶν}</i>	<i>-ῶν</i>	them-
Dat.	<i>ἡμῖν αὐτοῖς</i> to ourselves	<i>-αῖς</i>	<i>ὑμῖν αὐτοῖς</i> to yourselves	<i>-αῖς</i>	<i>ἐαυτοῖς</i> <i>{σφίσιν αὐτοῖς</i>	<i>-αῖς</i>	selves
						<i>-αῖς</i>	<i>-ά</i>
						<i>-αῖς</i>	<i>-ά</i>
						<i>-αῖς</i>	<i>-ά</i>

Obs. 1.—These are formed by adding cases of *αὐτός* to the Stems (*ἐμε-* *σε-* *ἐ-*) of the Personal Pronouns.

Obs. 2.—*σεαυτόν* and *ἐαυτόν* may be contracted into *σαυτόν* and *αὐτόν*.

Obs. 3.—*Ἐαυτόν* is often used for the first and second person.

3. Reciprocal.—άλλήλους one another.

PLURAL	DUAL
Acc. ἀλλήλ-ους -ας -α.	Acc. ἀλλήλ-ω -α -ω
Gen. ἀλλήλ-ων -αιν -αιν	G. D. ἀλλήλ-οιν -αιν -αιν
Dat. ἀλλήλ-οις -αις -αις	

§ 38. ADJECTIVE PRONOUNS.

Adjective Pronouns are: 1. POSSESSIVE. 2. DEMONSTRATIVE. 3. DEFINITIVE. 4. RELATIVE. 5. INDEFINITE. 6. INTERROGATIVE. 7. DISTRIBUTIVE.

1. Possessive.

FIRST PERSON	SECOND PERSON	THIRD PERSON
ἐμός my, mine νωίτερος of us two ἡμέτερος our, ours	σός thy, thine σφωίτερος of you two ὑμέτερος your, yours	ἐός, ὃς his own σφέτερος their own

These are declined like Adjectives in -ος and -ρος.

2. Demonstrative.

The Demonstrative Pronouns are, ὁ, ἡ, τό, used as the Definite Article (§ 13); αὐτός αὐτή αὐτό self; ὅδε ἥδε τόδε, and ὅδι ἥδι τόδι, answering to the Latin *hic*, *hicce* (*this near me*), declined like ὁ, ἡ, τό. οὗτος, answering to the Latin *iste* (*that near you*), (also to *hic* and *ille*); and εκεῖνος, to the Latin *ille* (*that near some one else*).

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING. N. V.	οὗτ-ος	αὗτ-η	τοῦτ-ο
Acc.	τοῦτ-ον	ταύτ-ην	τοῦτ-ο
Gen.	τοῦτ-ον	ταύτ-ης	τοῦτ-ον
Dat.	τοῦτ-ῷ	ταύτ-ῃ	τοῦτ-ῷ
PLUR. N. V.	οὗτ-οι	αὗτ-αι	ταῦτ-α
Acc.	τοῦτ-οις	ταύτ-ας	ταῦτ-α
Gen.	τοῦτ-ων	τούτ-ων	τοῦτ-ων
Dat.	τοῦτ-οις	ταύτ-αις	τοῦτ-οις
DUAL N. V. A.	τούτ-ω	ταύτ-α	τούτ-ω
G. D.	τούτ-οιν	ταύτ-αιν	τούτ-οιν

Like οὗτος are declined its compounds τοιοῦτος such, τοσοῦτος so great, τηλικοῦτος of such an age, except that their neuter more

usually ends in *-ov*. *τοιώσδε such*, *τοσύσδε so great*, *τηλικόσδε of such an age*, are declined regularly.

Αὐτός and *έκεīνος* are declined like *ἄλλος* with neut. in *-o*.

3. *Definitive.*

When the article is prefixed ὁ *αὐτός* means *the same*, and is thus declined—

Uncontracted.

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING. Nom. Acc. Gen. Dat.	ὁ αὐτός τὸν αὐτόν τοῦ αὐτοῦ τῷ αὐτῷ	ἡ αὐτή τὴν αὐτήν τῆς αὐτῆς τῇ αὐτῇ	τὸ αὐτό τὸ αὐτό τοῦ αὐτοῦ τῷ αὐτῷ
PLUR. Nom. Acc. Gen. Dat.	οἱ αὐτοί τοὺς αὐτούς τῶν αὐτῶν τοῖς αὐτοῖς	αι αὐταὶ τὰς αὐτάς τῶν αὐτῶν ταῖς αὐταῖς	τὰ αὐτά τὰ αὐτά τῶν αὐτῶν τοῖς αὐτοῖς
DUAL N. A. G. D.	τὼ αὐτώ τοῖν αὐτοῖν	τὰ αὐτά ταῖν αὐταῖν	τὼ αὐτώ τοῖν αὐτοῖν

Contracted (with crasis of vowels).

	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
SING. Nom. Acc. Gen. Dat.	αὐτός τὸν αὐτόν ταύτοῦ ταύτῳ	αὐτή τὴν αὐτήν τῆς αὐτῆς ταύτῃ	ταύτοι ταύτον ταύτοῦ ταύτῳ
PLUR. Nom. Acc. Gen. Dat.	αὐτοί τοὺς αὐτούς τῶν αὐτῶν τοῖς αὐτοῖς	αὐταὶ τὰς αὐτάς τῶν αὐτῶν ταῖς αὐταῖς	ταύτα ταύτα τῶν αὐτῶν τοῖς αὐτοῖς
DUAL N. A. G. D.	ταύτω τοῖν αὐτοῖν	ταύτα ταῖν αὐταῖν	ταύτω τοῖν αὐτοῖν

Similarly ὁ ἔτερος | ἡ ἔτέρα | τὸ ἔτερον, contracted into ἄτερος | ἄτέρα | θάτερον, *one of the two*, Acc. τὸν ἔτερον, &c., Gen. θατέρου τῆς ἔτέρας | θατέρου.

4. *Relative.*

The Relative Pronoun is, ὅς, η, ὁ *who*, declined below.

5. *Indefinite.*

The Indefinite Pronouns are, τις *some one*, and ὁ ἡ τὸ δεῖνα *a certain person*. τις has been declined as the Indefinite Article (§ 13). δεῖνα is declined as follows:

	SINGULAR	PLURAL
Nom.	ὁ ἡ τὸ δεῖνα	οἱ δεῖναις
Acc.	δεῖνα	δεῖναις
Gen.	δεῖναιος	δεῖναιων
Dat.	δεῖναι	—

The Relative ὅς and Indefinite τις are declined together as δοτις *whosoever*, as follows:

SING.	MASCULINE	FEMININE	NEUTER
Nom.	ὅσ-τις	η-τις	ὅ-τι
Acc.	ὅν-τινα	ην-τινα	ὅ-τι
Gen.	οῦ-τινος (ὅτου)	ης-τινος (ὅτου)	οῦ-τινος (ὅτου)
Dat.	ῷ-τινι (ὅτῳ)	ῃ-τινι (ὅτῳ)	ῷ-τινι (ὅτῳ)
PLUR.			
Nom.	οἵ-τινες	αι-τινες	ᾶ-τινα (ἄττα)*
Acc.	οὓς-τινας	αις-τινας	ᾶ-τινα (άττα)
Gen.	ῶν-τινων (ὅτων)	ῶν-τινων (ὅτων)	ῶν-τινων (ὅτων)
Dat.	οἵς-τισι (ὅτοις)	αις-τισι (ὅτοις)	οἵς-τισι (ὅτοις)
DUAL			
N. V. A.	ῶ-τινε	ᾶ-τινε	ῶ-τινε
G. D.	οἶν-τινοιν	αιν-τινοιν	οἶν-τινοιν

6. *Interrogative.*

The Interrogative τις *who* is declined like the Indefinite τις, with the acute accent on the first syllable throughout.

7. *Distributive.*

The Distributive Pronouns are ἕκαστος *each one*, ἐκάτερος *both one and the other*, οὐδέτερος *neither one nor the other*, ὁπότερος *which of the two?*

Correlative Pronominals.

INTERROGATIVE ποῖος (τις) of what kind?	DEMONSTRATIVE τοιοῦντος τοιόσδε	RELATIVE οἷος δοποῖος	INDEFINITE ποιός of any sort
πόθεν <i>how great?</i>	τοσοῦντος τοσόσδε	θοῖος δηποῖος	ποσός <i>of any size</i>
τίς <i>who?</i>	τοσοῦντος τοσόσδε	θοῖος δηποῖος	ποῖος <i>one or the other</i>
πότερος <i>which of the two?</i>	θδε οὗτος	θστις δηπότερος	δ ἔτερος <i>one or the other</i>

* *Άττα* is used for the Indefinite τινά *something*.

VERBS.

§ 39. The Verb has three Voices:

1. The ACTIVE VOICE: as, *λύω I loose.*
2. The PASSIVE: as, *λύομαι I am loosed.*
3. The MIDDLE: as, *λύομαι I loose myself, or I get myself loosed, or I loose for myself.*

The MIDDLE VOICE is so called because it has a middle sense between the ACTIVE and the PASSIVE.

Some Verbs have an Inflection partly Middle, partly Passive; as, *δέχομαι I accept*; and these are called DEPONENT, as in Latin. Verbs are either TRANSITIVE or INTRANSITIVE, as in Latin.

§ 40. The Verb *Finite* has four Moods:

1. The INDICATIVE: as, *λύω I loose.*
2. The SUBJUNCTIVE: as, *λύω I may loose.*
3. The OPTATIVE: as, *λύοιμι I might loose.*
4. The IMPERATIVE: as, *λῦε loose.*

The Verb *Infinite* has three Verbal Nouns:

1. The INFINITIVE: as, *λύειν to loose.*
This is a *Noun Substantive.*
2. The PARTICIPLE: as, *λύων loosing.*
3. VERBAL ADJECTIVES: as, *λυτός to be loosed.*
These are *Adjectives.*

§ 41. The TENSES of the Verb are six:

I. Three PRIMARY:

1. The PRESENT: as, *λύω I loose, I am loosing.*
2. The FUTURE: as, *λύσω I shall or will loose.*
3. The PERFECT: as, *λέλυκα I have loosed.*

II. Three HISTORICAL:

1. The IMPERFECT: as, *ἔλυον I was loosing, or I did loose.*
2. The AORIST: as, *ἔλυσα I loosed.*
3. The PLUPERFECT: as, *ἔλελύκειν I had loosed.*

Obs.—Some Verbs have a SECOND AORIST Active and Passive, and SECOND PERFECT: as, *λείπω I leave, stem λιπτ;* 2. Aor. *ἔλιπον I left;* *ἔλιπην I was left;* 2. Perf. *λέλουπα I have left.* There is also in the Passive or Middle Voice a Second Future; as *τριβήσομαι I shall be bruised;* and Third Future, or FUTURE PERFECT (Paullo-post Futurum): as, *λελύσομαι I shall have been oosed, or I shall have loosed for myself.*

§ 42. The NUMBERS of a Verb are three, as in Nouns: Singular, Plural, Dual. There are three PERSONS in each Number except that the Dual has no First Person in the Active Voice.

§ 43. In order to conjugate a Verb we must know the True Stem and the Present Stem. The Present Stem is often strengthened: as, *τριβω* I rub, *λειπω* I leave, True Stems *τριβ-* λεπ-, Present Stems *τριβ-* λεπ-. Sometimes they are the same; as in *λεγω* I say, *λεπω* I loose.

The various Tense Forms of a verb may be conveniently arranged as follows; according as they may be formed from the Present Stem or from the True Stem.

From Present Stem	From True Stem
Pres. Act.	1. With Vowel-Affix 2. Perf. Act. ————— λέ-λοιπ-α 2. Plupf. Act. ————— έ-λε-λοιπ-ειν
<i>τριβω</i> λεπω	1. Fut. Act. <i>τριψω</i> λεψω 1. Fut. Mid. <i>τριψομαι</i> λεψομαι
Imperf. Act.	1. Perf. Act. <i>τέ-τριφα</i> (λέπικα) 2. Aor. Act. —————
<i>έ-τριβ-ον</i> έ-λεπ-ον	1. Plupf. Act. <i>έ-τε-τριφειν</i> —————
Pres. Pass. and Mid.	1. Aor. Act. <i>έ-τριψα</i> λεψω 2. Aor. Pass. <i>έ-τριψ-β-ηηρην</i> —————
<i>τριβ-ομαι</i> λεπ-ομαι	1. Aor. Mid. <i>έ-τριψά-μην</i> λεψεψημην Perf. Pass. <i>τέ-τριψμαι</i> λε-λεψημηται Plupf. Pass. <i>έ-τετριψμην</i> λ-λελεψημητην
Imperf. Pass. and Mid.	3. Fut. Pass. <i>τε-τριψμομαι</i> λε-λεψημητημαι 1. Aor. Pass. <i>έ-τριψθη</i> λεψεψθη 1. Fut. Pass. <i>τριψθησομαι</i> λεψθησομαι
<i>έ-τριβ-όμην</i> έ-λεπ-όμην	

A Verb is generally conjugated thus:

	I loose λύω	I love φιλέω	I rub τριβώ	I wear πλέκω
Pres. Act.	λύω	φιλέω	τριβώ	πλέκω
Fut. Act.	λύσω	φιλήσω	τριψώ	πλέξω
1. Perf. Act.	λέλυκα	φιλήσα	τριψόν	πέπλεξα
1. Perf. Pass.	λέλυθμαι	φιλήθημαι	τριψόμαι	πέπλεγμαι
1. Aor. Pass.	λέλυθην	φιλήθην	τριψόθην	πέπλεχθην
1. Fut. Pass.	λέλυσθμαι	(φιλήθησομαι)	τριψόθησομαι	πέπλεχθησομαι
	I persuade πείθω	I sow σπείρω	I set up ἰστημι	I show δείκνυμι
Pres. Act.	πείθω	σπείρω	ἰστημι	δείκνυω
Fut. Act.	πείσω	σπερῶ	ἰστήσω	δέπεικνα
1. Perf. Act.	πέπεικα	σπεράκα	ἰστηκα	δέπεικνα
1. Perf. Pass.	πέπεισθμαι	σπεράθμαι	ἰστηθημαι	δέπεικνα
1. Aor. Pass.	πείσθην	(ἰστηθην)	ἰστάθην	δέπεικνα
1. Fut. Pass.	πείσθησομαι	(σπεράθησομαι)	ἰστηθησομαι	δέπεικνα

§ 44. There are two Regular CONJUGATIONS of Greek Verbs:

1. Verbs in -ω: as, λύω I loose.
2. Verbs in -μι: as, ιστημι I make to stand.

1. Verbs in $-ω$ are divided into *six classes*, according to the Character of the Stem, as follows:

- (1) Stems ending in a Vowel: 1. Uncontracted: *as, λύω*. 2. Contracted: *as, τριάω, φιλέω, δονλάω*.
- (2) Stems ending in a Consonant: 1. Labial Verbs: *as, λείπω, τριβεω, γράφω, τύπτω*. 2. Gutthural Verbs: *as, πλέκω, λέγω, βρέχω, τίκτω, τίσσω*. 3. Dental Verbs: *as, ἀντώ, φρεδώ, πειθώ, φράζω*.
4. Liquid Verbs: *as, ἄγγελω, νέμω, κριγώ, σπέρω, τέμνω*.

Verbs in μ are: 1. Reduplicated: *as, ἵστημι, τιθημι, διδωμι*. 2. Simple: *as, δεκνυμι*.

TABLE OF THE CHIEF TENSES OF THE SEVERAL CONJUGATIONS.

CHARACTER	PRES.	MEANING	STEM	FUT. ACT.	PERF. ACT.	PERR. PASS.	1. AOR. PASS.	1. FUT. PASS.
<i>i</i>	<i>τίω</i>	I honour	<i>τι</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	—	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	—	—
<i>λύω</i>		I loose	<i>λύ</i>	<i>λύσω</i>	<i>λέλυμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>παύω</i>		I stop	<i>παύ</i>	<i>παύσω</i>	<i>πέπαυμαι</i>	<i>πέπαυθη</i>	<i>παυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>κλείω</i>		I shut	<i>κλει</i>	<i>κλείσω</i>	<i>κεκλειμαι</i>	<i>κεκλειθη</i>	<i>κλεισθήσομαι</i>	(κλευσθήσομαι)
<i>κελεύω</i>		I command	<i>κελευ</i>	<i>κελεύσω</i>	<i>κεκλέλευμαι</i>	<i>κεκλέλευσθη</i>	—	—
<i>τιμάω</i>		I honour	<i>τιμα</i>	<i>τιμήσω</i>	<i>τετίμημαι</i>	<i>τετίμηθη</i>	<i>τιμηθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>τιμήσω</i>		I love	<i>φιλε</i>	<i>φιλήσω</i>	<i>πεφιληγμαι</i>	<i>ειφιλίθη</i>	<i>φιληθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>δηλώω</i>		I show	<i>δηλο</i>	<i>δηλώσω</i>	<i>δεδήλωκα</i>	—	<i>δηλωθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>γελάω</i>		I laugh	<i>γελα</i>	<i>γελάσω</i>	—	<i>γεγέλασμαι</i>	<i>γελασθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>κορέω</i>		I satisfy	<i>κορε</i>	<i>κορέσω</i>	—	<i>κεκόρεσμαι</i>	<i>κορεθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>ἀρέω</i>		I plough	<i>ἀρο</i>	<i>ἀρόσω</i>	—	<i>ἀρήρομαι</i>	<i>ἀράθη</i>	—
2. Contracted—								
<i>i</i>	<i>*ε</i>	1. Uncontracted—	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>o</i>	<i>*ο</i>	2. Contracted—	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>a</i>	<i>*α</i>	—	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>o</i>	<i>*α</i>	—	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—
<i>o</i>	<i>*ε</i>	—	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τίσω</i>	<i>τέτριμαι</i>	<i>λέλυγμαι</i>	<i>λυθήσομαι</i>	—

* With long vowel in Future.

† With short vowel in Future.

CHARACTER	Pres.	Meaning	STEM	Fut. Act.	Perf. Act.	Perf. Pass.	1. Aor. Pass.	1. Fut. Pass.
β	τριβω	I rub	τριβ	τριψιω	τέτριφα	τέτριματ	ἐτρίφθην	τριφθήσομαι
φ	γράφω	I write	γραφ	γράψιω	γέγραφα	γέγραμματ	ἐγράφθην	πλεξθήσομαι
πτ	τέντω	I beat	τυπ	πλεκ	πέλεχα	τένυματ	ἐπλέχθην	λεχθήσομαι
κ	πλέκω	I weave	πλέκ	πλέξω	(λέλεχα)	πέλεγματ	ἐλέχθην	βεβρέχησομαι
γ	λέγω	I say	λεγ	λέξω		λέλγυματ	ἐβρεχθην	τεχθήσομαι
χ	βρέχω	I water	βρεχ	βρέξω		βέβρεγματ	ἐβρεχθην	ταχθήσομαι
κτ	τίκτω	I beget	τεκ	τέξω	τέτοκα	τιτεγματ	ἐτέχθην	ἀνυσθήσομαι
σσ	τάσσω	I order	ταγ	τάξω	τέταχα	τέταγματ	ἐτάχθην	πεισθήσομαι
τ	ἀνύτω	I finish	ἀνυτ	ἀνύσω	ἡνυκα	ἡνυσματ	ἡνύσθην	ἀνυσθήσομαι
δ	ἔρεξω	I prop	ἔρεδ	ἔρεσω	ἔρηρεκα	ἔρεισματ	ἡρείσθην	πεισθήσομαι
θ	πείθω	I persuade	πιθ	πέσω	πέπεικα	πέπεισματ	ἐπέεισθην	πεισθήσομαι
ζ	φρίζω	I fell	φραδ	φράσω	φέφρακα	φέφρασματ	ἐφέρασθην	ἀγγελθήσομαι
λ	ἀγγέλλω	I announce	ἀγγελ	ἀγγελῶ	ἠγγελκα	ἠγγελματ	ἠγγέλθην	νεμεμήσομαι
μ	νέμω	I divide	νεμ	νεμῶ	νενέμηκα	νενέμηρματ	ἐνεμήρθην	κριθήσομαι
ν	κρίγω	I judge	κριγ	κρίνω	κέρκρικα	κέρκριματ	ἐκριθην	(εσπάριθην)
ρ	σπείρω	I sow	σπερ	σπερῶ	(εσπαρκα)	εσπαρματ	επαρθήσομαι	τημήσομαι
μν	τέμνω	I cut	τεμ	τεμῶ	τέτμηκα	τέτμηρματ	ἐπτμήθην	σταθήσομαι
1. α	ἰστημι	I set	στα	στήσω	ἴστηκα	ἴστηματ	ἴσταθην	τεθήσομαι
ε	τιθημι	I put	θε	θέσω	δέθεκα	δέθηματ	ἐδέθην	δοθήσομαι
ω	διδωμι	I give	δο	δάσω	δέδικα	δέδειχματ	ἐδεῖχθην	δειχθήσομαι
2. ο	δείκνυμι	I show	δεικ	δείξω				

Note.—Tenses altogether omitted are never found; those in parentheses are doubtful.

§ 46. Before the Regular Verbs it is useful to learn the Irregular VERB SUBSTANTIVE, *εἰμί I am*. Like the Latin *sum* it is used in the conjugation of all other Verbs.

Paradigm of *εἰμί I am*. Stem *εστ-*.

VERB FINITE			
Indicative Mood	Subjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
S. <i>εἰμί</i> I am <i>εστ-</i> thou art <i>εστ-</i> he is P. <i>εἰμέν</i> we are <i>εστέ</i> ye are	<i>ἦν, ἦ</i> I was <i>ἦσθα</i> thou wast <i>ἦν</i> he was <i>ἦμεν</i> we were <i>ἦστε, ἦστε</i> ye were	<i>εἴη</i> I might be <i>εἴης</i> thou mightst be <i>εἴη</i> he might be <i>εἴημεν, εἴμεν</i> we might be <i>εἴητε, εἴτε</i> you might be <i>εἴητε</i> ye may be	<i>εσθι</i> be thou <i>εστω</i> let him be
D. <i>εστόν</i> ye two are <i>εστόν</i> they two are	<i>ἦτον, ἦστον</i> ye two were <i>ἦτητον, ἰῆστον</i> they two were	<i>εἴστε</i> be ye <i>εἴστωσαν, εἴστω</i> let them be	

VERB FINITE—continued.		VERB INFINITE	
Indicative Mood	Optative Mood	Infinitive Mood	Participle
S. ἐσ-ομαί I shall be ἐσ-ει or ἐσ-η thou wilt be ἐσ-ται he will be	ἐσ-ομένω I might ἐσ-ειο thou mightst ἐσ-ταιο he might ἐσ-ομεθα we might ἐσ-εισθε ye might ἐσ-ταισθο they might	Present Tense εἰμαι to be	Present Tense φύσισ σὺ being
P. ἐσ-ομεθα we shall be ἐσ-εσθε ye will be ἐσ-ονται they will be	ἐσ-ομένως we two might ἐσ-ειοντο ye two might ἐσ-ταισθον we two might	Future Tense εἰμισθαι to be	Future Tense εἰμισθεντος η-ον about to be
D. ἐσ-ομεθον ye two shall be ἐσ-εσθον ye two will be ἐσ-οντην they two will be	ἐσ-ομένων ye two might ἐσ-ειοντον ye two will be ἐσ-ταισθην they two might		
Future Tense		be about to be	

The Verb *εἰμί* is one of the Verbs in *-μί*, but is irregularly declined. All the existing tenses are formed from the Stem *ἐσ-*, Latin *es-um* or *sum*. Other tenses may be supplied from the Stem *φυ-*; as, 2. Aor. *εφύν* *I was*, Perf. *πέφυκα* *I am*, Latin *fui-i, fu-ero*.

§ 47.

THE FIRST CONJUGATION.—Vowel Stem.—Uncontracted.

ACTIVE VOICE.—VERB FINITE					
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood
S. λύ-ω I loose λύ-εις thou loosest λύ-ει he looses	λύ-ω I may λύ-ης thou mayest λύ-η he	λύ-ομαι I might λύ-ομεις thou mightest λύ-ομαι we	λύ-ε loose thou λύ-έτω let him loose	λύ-ε loose thou λύ-έτω let him loose	
P. λύ-όμει we λύ-έτε ye λύ-όνται they	λύ-όμει we λύ-έτε ye λύ-όνται they	λύ-ομεις we λύ-έτε ye λύ-όνται they	λύ-έ loose ye λύ-όνται,* let them loose	λύ-έ loose ye λύ-όνται,* let them loose	
D. λύ-έτον ye two λύ-έτον they two	λύ-έτον ye two λύ-έτον they two	λύ-έτον ye two λύ-έτον they two	λύ-έ loose ye two λύ-έτω let them two loose	λύ-έ loose ye two λύ-έτω let them two loose	
PRESERFET					
S. ἦλυ-ον I was ἦλυ-ες thou wast ἦλυ-ε he was	ἦλυ-ον I was ἦλυ-ες thou wast ἦλυ-ε he was	ἦλυ-ον I was ἦλυ-ες thou wast ἦλυ-ε he was	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
P. ἦλυ-όμει we ἦλυ-έτε ye ἦλυ-όνται they	ἦλυ-όμει we ἦλυ-έτε ye ἦλυ-όνται they	ἦλυ-όμει we ἦλυ-έτε ye ἦλυ-όνται they	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
D. ἦλυ-έτον ye two ἦλυ-έτον they two	ἦλυ-έτον ye two ἦλυ-έτον they two	ἦλυ-έτον ye two ἦλυ-έτον they two	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
IMPERFET					
S. λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
P. λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
D. λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
FUTURE					
S. λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λύ-σω I shall λύ-σεις thou wilt λύ-σει he will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
P. λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λύ-σόμει we shall λύ-σέτε ye will λύ-σόνται they will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	
D. λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λύ-σέτον ye two will λύ-σέτον they two will	λοσίνε loose	λοσίνε loose	

S.	Στίσθια I	λέσθια I	λέσθιμον I
P.	ἔλευσθαι thou ἔλευσθαι he	λέσθεις thou λέσθεις he	λέσθιμος thou or—στικός he
P.	ἔλευσθαι we ἔλευσθαι ye ἔλευσθαι they	λέσθειμεν we λέσθειμεν ye λέσθειμεν they	λέσθιμοι we λέσθιμη ye λέσθιμα they
D.	ἔλευσθαι ye two ἔλευσθαι they two	λέσθειμον ye two λέσθειμον they two	λέσθιμον ye two λέσθιμον they two
S.	ἔλεγκα I have ἔλεγκται thou hast ἔλεγκται he has	λέλεγκα I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he	λέλεγκμι I λέλεγκτος thou λέλεγκτος he
P.	ἔλεγκται we ἔλεγκται ye ἔλεγκται they	λέλεγκτεν we λέλεγκτεν ye λέλεγκτεν they	λέλεγκτεν we λέλεγκτεν ye λέλεγκτεν they
D.	ἔλεγκται ye two ἔλεγκται they two	λέλεγκτον ye two λέλεγκτον they two	λέλεγκτον ye two λέλεγκτον they two
S.	ἔλελεγκται I ἔλελεγκται thou ἔλελεγκται he	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he
P.	ἔλελεγκται we ἔλελεγκται ye ἔλελεγκται they	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he
D.	ἔλελεγκται ye two ἔλελεγκται they two	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he	λέλεγκται I λέλεγκται thou λέλεγκται he
VERB INFINITIVE			
S.	λέσθιμον I	λέσθιμον Moon	λέσθιμον Present (loosing)
P.	ἔλεγκται to loose	Pres. λέσθιμον Moon	M. λέσθιμον Present (loosing)
Fut.	λέσθιμον to be about to loose	Fut. λέσθιμον to be about to loose	F. λέσθιμον Future (about to loose)
Aor.1.	λέσθιμον to loose or to have loosed	Aor.1. λέσθιμον to loose or to have loosed	N. λέσθιμον Aor.1. (loosing, having loosed)
Perf.	λέσθιμον to have loosed	Perf. λέσθιμον to have loosed	M. λέσθιμον Perf. (having loosed)
PARTICIPLES			
P.	ἔλεγκται I ἔλεγκται thou ἔλεγκται he	ἔλεγκται I ἔλεγκται thou ἔλεγκται he	M. λέγκται I M. λέγκται thou M. λέγκται he
P.	ἔλεγκται we ἔλεγκται ye ἔλεγκται they	ἔλεγκται I ἔλεγκται thou ἔλεγκται he	F. λέγκται I F. λέγκται thou F. λέγκται he
P.	ἔλεγκται they	ἔλεγκται I ἔλεγκται thou ἔλεγκται he	N. λέγκται I N. λέγκται thou N. λέγκται he
PRONOUNS			
S.	ἔλεγκται I	ἔλεγκται I	ἔλεγκται I
P.	ἔλεγκται we	ἔλεγκται I	ἔλεγκται I
D.	ἔλεγκται ye	ἔλεγκται I	ἔλεγκται I
S.	ἔλεγκται they	ἔλεγκται I	ἔλεγκται I
ADJECTIVES			
S.	ἔλεγκτος I	ἔλεγκτος I	ἔλεγκτος I
P.	ἔλεγκτος we	ἔλεγκτος I	ἔλεγκτος I
D.	ἔλεγκτος ye	ἔλεγκτος I	ἔλεγκτος I
S.	ἔλεγκτος they	ἔλεγκτος I	ἔλεγκτος I
ADVERBS			
S.	ἔλεγκτως I	ἔλεγκτως I	ἔλεγκτως I
P.	ἔλεγκτως we	ἔλεγκτως I	ἔλεγκτως I
D.	ἔλεγκτως ye	ἔλεγκτως I	ἔλεγκτως I
S.	ἔλεγκτως they	ἔλεγκτως I	ἔλεγκτως I
PREPOSITIONS			
S.	ἐπέλεγκται I	ἐπέλεγκται I	ἐπέλεγκται I
P.	ἐπέλεγκται we	ἐπέλεγκται I	ἐπέλεγκται I
D.	ἐπέλεγκται ye	ἐπέλεγκται I	ἐπέλεγκται I
S.	ἐπέλεγκται they	ἐπέλεγκται I	ἐπέλεγκται I

* There is a later form: Pres. Αὐτῶσα | Aor. I. λυσάτωσαν | Perf. λελυκέτωσαν.

THE FIRST CONJUGATION.—Vowel Stem.—Uncontracted.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.—VERB FINITE.			
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
S. λι-ωματ I am λι-γ or -ε thou art λι-γρα he is P. λι-μεθα we are λι-σθει γε are D. λι-σθει γε we two are λι-σθει γε ye two are λι-σθει γε they two are	λι-ωματ I λι-γ thou λι-γρα he λι-μεθα we λι-σθει γε λι-ωματ they λι-σθει γε we two λι-σθει γε ye two λι-σθει γε they two	λι-οιμην I λι-οι-ου thou λι-οι-ορα he λι-οιμην we λι-οι-υτε ye λι-οι-ωματ they λι-οι-σθει γε we two λι-οι-σθει γε ye two λι-οι-σθει γε they two	λι-οιμην be loosed λι-οι-ου be thou λι-οι-ορα let him be λι-οι-υτε be ye λι-οι-ωματ (λι-οι-σθει γε) let them two be λι-οι-σθει γε be ye two λι-οι-σθει γε let them two be
Present Imperf.	Loosed	Loosed	Loosed
S. ειν-σθην I was ειν-σθην thou wast ειν-σθην he was	P. ειν-σθει γε we were ειν-σθει γε ye were ειν-σθει γε they were	D. ειν-σθει γε we two were ειν-σθει γε ye two were ειν-σθει γε they two were	D. ειν-σθει γε we two were ειν-σθει γε ye two were ειν-σθει γε they two were
Future	Loosed	Loosed	Loosed
S. λι-γησοματ I shall λι-γησοματ thou wilt λι-γησοματ he will P. λι-θησομεθα we shall λι-θησομεθα ye will λι-θησομεθα they will	D. λι-θησομεθα we two shall λι-θησομεθα ye two will λι-θησομεθα they two will	I λι-θησομεθα thou λι-θησομεθα he λι-θησομεθα we λι-θησομεθα ye λι-θησομεθα they	I λι-θησομεθα we two λι-θησομεθα ye two λι-θησομεθα they two
Future	Loosed	Loosed	Loosed
S. ειν-θηγ I was ειν-θηγ thou wast ειν-θηγ he was P. ειν-θηγ we were ειν-θηγ ye were D. ειν-θηγ we two were ειν-θηγ they two were	I λι-θειγ I λι-θειγ thou λι-θειγ he λι-θειγ we λι-θειγ ye λι-θειγ they λι-θειγ ye two λι-θειγ they two	I λι-θειγ I λι-θειγ thou λι-θειγ he λι-θειγ we λι-θειγ ye λι-θειγ they λι-θειγ ye two λι-θειγ they two	I λι-θειγ be thou λι-θειγ let him be — λι-θειγ be ye [them be λι-θειγ (λι-θηγ) let λι-θειγ be ye two λι-θειγ let them two be
First Aorist	Loosed	Loosed	Loosed

INFITIVE Mood			
Present (to be loosed)	Present (being loosed)	First Aorist (loosed, having been loosed)	Future Perfect (about to be loosed)
P. $\lambda\nu-\sigma\theta\alpha$	M. $\lambda i-\eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	M. $\lambda v-\epsilon\tau\alpha$	M. $\lambda\lambda u-\sigma\theta\alpha$
Future (about to be loosed)	R. $\lambda\nu-\sigma\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	F. $\lambda v-\epsilon\tau\alpha - \iota\tau\alpha\tau$	R. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$
$\lambda i - \eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	N. $\lambda v-\eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	N. $\lambda v-\phi\tau\alpha - \phi\tau\alpha\tau$	N. $\lambda\lambda u-\sigma\theta\alpha$
First Aorist (to l e, to have been, loosed)	Future (about to be loosed)	Perfect (having been loosed)	Future Perfect (about to be loosed)
$\lambda v-\phi\tau\alpha\tau$	M. $\lambda v-\eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	M. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	M. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$
Perfect (to have been loosed)	R. $\lambda i - \eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	F. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	R. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$
$\lambda\lambda u - \tau\alpha\tau$	N. $\lambda v-\theta\tau\alpha\tau$	N. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$	N. $\lambda\lambda u-\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha - \mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$
FUTURE Perfect (to be about to be loosed)			
$\lambda\epsilon - \eta\mu\epsilon\eta\alpha$			

VERB INFINITE			
Pluperfect	been loosed	been loosed	been loosed
S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\eta\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
Prefect	been loosed	been loosed	been loosed
S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\eta\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$

Participles			
FUTURE Perfect	have been loosed	have been loosed	might have been loosed
S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\eta\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
Past			
S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\eta\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	S. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	P. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$
D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \mu\theta\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$	D. $\lambda\lambda \nu - \sigma\theta\alpha\tau\alpha$

VERBAL ADJECTIVE			
(to be loosed)			
$\lambda v - \tau\alpha\tau$			
$\lambda v - \tau\alpha\tau$			

§ 48. THE FIRST CONJUGATION.—Vowel Stem.—Contracted.

These Verbs are contracted in the Present and Imperfect tenses in all the Moods. Their other tenses are inflected like the corresponding tenses of *λύω*.

Examples: *τιμά-ώ* *I honour*

φιλά-ώ *I love*

δηλά-ώ *I show*

In the pages following these Verbs will be found conjugated in the active voice and in the middle and passive voices. But the tenses peculiar to the middle voice of each (Future and First Aorist) are grouped together here.

MIDDLE TENSES OF CONTRACTED VERBS.

I. τιμάω.

	FUTURE	FIRST AORIST
Indic.	τιμή-σομαι	έτιμη-σάμην
Conj.	—	τιμή-σωμαι
Opt.	τιμη-σοίμην	τιμη-σαίμην
Imperat.	—	τιμη-σαι
Infin.	τιμή-σεσθαι	τιμή-σασθαι
Partic.	τιμη-σόμενος	τιμη-σάμενος

II. φιλέω.

	FUTURE	FIRST AORIST
Indic.	φιλή-σομαι	έφιλη-σάμην
Conj.	—	φιλή-σωμαι
Opt.	φιλη-σοίμην	φιλη-σαίμην
Imperat.	—	φιλη-σαι
Infin.	φιλή-σεσθαι	φιλή-σασθαι
Partic.	φιλη-σόμενος	φιλη-σάμενος

III. δηλάω.

	FUTURE	FIRST AORIST
Indic.	δηλώ-σομαι	έδηλω-σάμην
Conj.	—	δηλώ-σωμαι
Opt.	δηλω-σοίμην	δηλω-σαίμην
Imperat.	—	δήλω-σαι
Infin.	δηλώ-σεσθαι	δηλώ-σασθαι
Partic.	δηλω-σόμενος	δηλω-σάμενος

I. *τιμάω I honour.*

ACTIVE VOICE.—VERB FINITE

Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood	
S.	τιμάω — ὦ τιμάεις — ἔσταις τιμάει — ἔσται	τιμάω — ὦ τιμάεις — ἔσταις τιμάει — ἔσται	I may honour τιμάομεν — φέμεν τιμάοις — φέσις τιμάοι — φέσι	I might honour τιμάομεν — φέμεν τιμάοις — φέσις τιμάοι — φέσι	I might honour τιμάομεν — φέμεν τιμάοις — φέσις τιμάοι — φέσι	τιμάει — α τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάεται — ἄτεται	honour thou — —
P.	τιμάομεν — ὠμεν τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάουσι — ὠσι	τιμάομεν — ὠμεν τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάουσι — ὠσι	τιμάομεν — ὠμεν τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάουσι — ὠσι	τιμάομεν — ὠμεν τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάουσι — ὠσι	τιμάομεν — ὠμεν τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάουσι — ὠσι	τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάεται — ἄτεται	τιμάεται — α τιμάεται — ἄτεται τιμάεται — ἄτεται
D.	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον	τιμάετον — ἄτον τιμάετον — ἄτον
S.	ἐτιμάω — αων ἐτιμάεις — αεις ἐτιμάει — αει	P.	ἐτιμά—άομεν — ὠμεν ἐτιμά—άεται — ἄτεται ἐτιμά—αον — ὠγ	D.	ἐτιμά—άετον — ἄτον ἐτιμά—άετην — ἄτην	ἐτιμά—άετον — ἄτον ἐτιμά—άετην — ἄτην	I was honouring —
Pres.	ἐτιμάω — αων ἐτιμάεις — αεις ἐτιμάει — αεi	Future	τιμήσω Aor. 1. ἐτιμάσα Perfect τετιμήκα Pluperf. ἐτετιμήκειν	τιμήσω τετιμήκα	τιμήσω τετιμήκα	τιμήσω τετιμήκα	Participles Pres. N. τιμήσων — ὠν F. τιμήσουσα — ὠσα
Fut.	τιμήσειν — ἄν						Aor. 1. τιμήσας Perf. τετιμήκειν
							τιμήσων — ὠν τετιμήκειν
							Verb INFINITE

* Attic τιμα—σοίην — φήν | τιμα—σοίης — φῆς | τιμα—σοίη — φή, etc.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICE.—VERBS FINITE. (For Middle Future and First Aorist, see p. 53.)

Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
Present	S. <i>τιμά-ίσομαι</i> — <i>ώμας</i>	I may be honoured	I might be honoured	be honoured
	τιμ—άη — <i>φ</i>	<i>τιμ-άωμαι</i> — <i>ώμας</i>	<i>τιμ-ώλιμην</i> — <i>φίμην</i>	—
	P. <i>τιμ-άδμεθα</i> — <i>ώμεθα</i>	<i>τιμ-άη</i> — <i>φ</i>	<i>τιμ-άσιο</i> — <i>φίο</i>	<i>τιμ-ίνιν</i> — <i>ώ</i>
	τιμ—άεσθε — <i>ᾶται</i>	<i>τιμ-άηται</i> — <i>ᾶται</i>	<i>τιμ-άσιο</i> — <i>φτό</i>	<i>τιμ-ένερθω</i> — <i>άσθιω</i>
	D. <i>τιμ-άδμεθον</i> — <i>ώμεθον</i>	<i>τιμ-άημεθα</i> — <i>ώμεθα</i>	<i>τιμ-άσιμεθα</i> — <i>φίμεθα</i>	—
	τιμ—άεσθον — <i>ᾶτθον</i>	<i>τιμ-άησθε</i> — <i>ᾶτθε</i>	<i>τιμ-άσισθε</i> — <i>φάσθε</i>	<i>τιμ-άεσθε</i> — <i>άσθε</i>
Imper.	S. <i>έτιμ—άόμην</i> — <i>ώμην</i>	<i>τιμ-άησθα</i> — <i>άμεθα</i>	<i>έτιμ—άσιμεθον</i> — <i>ώμεθον</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
	έτιμ—άνο — <i>ώ</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθε</i> — <i>ᾶσθε</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθον</i> — <i>άσθον</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
	έτιμ—άτερο — <i>ᾶτο</i>	<i>έτιμ—άιντο</i> — <i>ῶντα</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθην</i> — <i>άσθην</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
	P. <i>έτιμ—άόμην</i> — <i>ώμην</i>	<i>έτιμ—άησθα</i> — <i>άμεθα</i>	<i>έτιμ—άσιμεθον</i> — <i>ώμεθον</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
	έτιμ—άσιο — <i>ώ</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθε</i> — <i>ᾶσθε</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθον</i> — <i>άσθον</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
	έτιμ—άτερο — <i>ᾶτο</i>	<i>έτιμ—άιντο</i> — <i>ῶντα</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθην</i> — <i>άσθην</i>	<i>έτιμ—άεσθων</i> — <i>άσθων</i>
Future	Aorist <i>τιμη-θήσιμαι</i>	<i>τιμη</i> —	<i>τιμη-θησιμην</i>	<i>τιμη-θηγι</i>
	έτιμη—θην	<i>θήσι</i>	<i>τιμη-θείην</i>	<i>τιμη-θηγι</i>
	Perfect <i>τετιμη-μαι</i>	<i>τετιμη</i> — <i>μένος</i> <i>ώ</i>	<i>τετιμη-μένος</i> <i>εἶην</i>	<i>τετιμη-θηγι</i>
	Pluperf. <i>έτετιμη-μην</i>	—	—	—
	Fut. Perf. <i>τετιμη-ποματ</i>	—	<i>τετιμη-σομην</i>	—
VERB INFINITE				
INFINITIVE Mood				
Pres.	<i>τιμ—έσθαι</i> — <i>ᾶσθαι</i>	Perf. <i>τετιμη—σθαι</i>	Pres. M. <i>τιμ—άόμενος</i> — <i>ώμενος</i>	Aor. <i>τιμη—θείς</i>
	Fut. <i>τιμη—θήσεσθαι</i>	Fut. Perf. <i>τετιμη—σεσθαι</i>	F. <i>τιμ—αομένη</i> — <i>ωμένη</i>	Perf. <i>τετιμη—μένος</i>
	Aor. <i>τιμη—θησόμενος</i>		N. <i>τιμ—αόμενον</i> — <i>ώμενον</i>	Fut. <i>τετιμη—σόμενος</i>
PARTICIPLES				
Verbal Adj. <i>τιμη—τένις</i>				

II. φλέω I love.

ACTIVE VOICE.—VERB FINITE			
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
S. φλ—έω —ώ φλ—έεις —εῖς φλ—έει —εῖ	I love φιλ—έω —ώ φιλ—έης —ῆς φιλ—έει —εῖ	I may love φιλ—έομαι —οἵματι φιλ—έομαι —οἵματος φιλ—έομεν —οἵμεν φιλ—έομεν —οἵμεν φιλ—έωσι —ώσι	I might love φιλ—έομαι —οἵματι φιλ—έομαι —οἵματος φιλ—έομαι —οἵματος φιλ—έομεν —οἵμεν φιλ—έομεν —οἵμεν φιλ—έωσι —ώσι
P. φλ—έομεν —οῦμεν φιλ—έοτε —εῖτε φιλ—έουσι —οῦσι			
D. —			
Pres. φιλ—έετον —εῖτον φιλ—έετον —εῖτον			
Imperf. S. ἐφιλ—έον —ουν ἐφιλ—έεις —εῖς ἐφιλ—έε —εῖ	P. ἐφιλ—έομεν —οῦμεν ἐφιλ—έετε —εῖτε ἐφιλ—έον —ουν	D. — ἐφιλ—έετον —εῖτον ἐφιλ—έετην —εῖτην	D. — ἐφιλ—έετον —εῖτον ἐφιλ—έετην —εῖτην
Future φιλήγ—σω Aorist ἐφιλη—σα Perfect πεφιλη—κα Pluperf. ἐπεφιλή—κειν	— φιλήγ—σω πεφιλή—κα —	— φιλήγ—σαιμ πεφιλή—κομε	— φιλήγ—σαιμ πεφιλή—κομε
VERB INFINITE			
Pres. φιλ—έειν —εῖν Fut. φιλή—σειν	Aor. 1. φιλή—σαι Perf. πεφιλη—κίναι	Pres. M. φιλ—έων —ών F. φιλ—έουσα —οῦσα	Participles Pres. N. φιλ—έον —οῦν Fut. φιλή—σειν
			For. 1. φιλή—σαι Fut. φιλή—σειν
			Pres. πεφιλη—κίναι Fut. φιλή—σειν
			Participles Pres. πεφιλη—σαι Fut. φιλή—σειν

* Attic φιλ—ειν φιλ—σην φιλ—ειν φιλ—ειν φιλ—ειν φιλ—ειν, etc.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.—VERB FINITE. (For Middle Future and First Aorist, see p. 53.)

	Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
S.	Φιλ-έομαι -οῦμαι Φιλ-έη -ῆ Φιλ-έεται -έται	Ι may be loved Φιλ-έωμαι -ῶμαι Φιλ-έη -ῆ Φιλ-έηται -ῆται	I might be loved Φιλ-έσιμην -οῖμην Φιλ-έοιο -οῖο Φιλ-έσιτο -οῖτο Φιλ-έσιμεθα -οῖμεθα	I might be loved Φιλ-έον -οῦ Φιλ-έσθω -είσθω —
P.	Φιλ-έσμεθα -ούμεθα Φιλ-έεσθε -είσθε Φιλ-έονται -ούνται			
D.	Φιλ-έσμεθον -ούμεθον Φιλ-έεσθον -είσθον			
Pres.				
Impf.	S. έφιλ-έόμην -ούμην έφιλ-έου -οῦ έφιλ-έετο -έτο	P. έφιλ-έόμεθα -ούμεθα έφιλ-έεσθε -είσθε έφιλ-έοντο -ούντο	P. έφιλ-έόμεθα -ούμεθα έφιλ-έεσθε -είσθε έφιλ-έοντο -ούντο	D. έφιλ-έόμεθον -ούμεθον έφιλ-έεσθον -είσθον έφιλ-έεσθην -είσθην
	I was loved			
Future	Φιληθήπομαι έφιληθην πεφιληματίη έπεφιλημην	Φιληθῶ πεφιλημένος ἦ —	Φιληθησίμην πεφιληθμένος εἶην πεφιλησοίμην	Φιληθησί πεφιληθμένος
Aorist				
Perfect				
Pluperf.				
Fut. Perf.	πεφιληθησμένος			
	VERB INTENSIVE			
Pres. φιλ-έεσθαι -είσθαι	Perf. πεφιληθ-σθαι	Pres. M. φιλ-έόμενος -ούμενος	Participles	Aor. φιληθ-θείς
Fut. φιληθ-θήσεσθαι	Fut. Perf. πεφιληθ-στηθαι	F. φιλ-εομένη -ουμένη	Perf. πεφιληθ-μένος	Fut. Perf. πεφιληθ-σύμενος
Aor. φιληθ-θηγανι		N. φιλ-εόμενον -ουμενον		Verb. Adj. φιληθ-τέος
	Fut. φιληθησμένος			

III. δηλ-ίω I show.

ACTIVE VOICE.—VERB FINITE

Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood	
S.	δηλ-ίω —ώ δηλ-ίεις —οῖς δηλ-ίει —οῖ	δηλ-ίω —ώ δηλ-ίεις —οῖς δηλ-ίει —οῖ	δηλ-ίωμεν —ῶμεν δηλ-ίετε —ῶτε δηλ-ίονται —ῶσται	δηλ-ίωμεν —ῶμεν δηλ-ίετε —ῶτε δηλ-ίονται —ῶσται	δηλ-ίωμεν —ῶμεν δηλ-ίετε —ῶτε δηλ-ίονται —ῶσται	δηλ-ίω —ώ δηλ-ίετε —ῶτε δηλ-ίονται —ῶσται	δηλ-ίω —ώ δηλ-ίετε —ῶτε δηλ-ίονται —ῶσται
P.	δηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν δηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε δηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	δηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν δηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε δηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	—	—	—	(—οἶτον —οἴτην —οἴτην)	(—οἶτον —οἴτην —οἴτην)
D.	δηλ-ίέτον —οἵτον δηλ-ίοντον —οὖστον	δηλ-ίέτον —οἵτον δηλ-ίοντον —οὖστον	—	—	—	—	—
Pres. Impf.	S. εδηλ-ίον —ουν εδηλ-ίεις —ουν εδηλ-ίει —ουν	P. εδηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε εδηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	D. εδηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε εδηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	εδηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε εδηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	εδηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε εδηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	εδηλ-ίόμεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ίέτε —οὖτε εδηλ-ίονται —οὖσται	I was showing I was showing I was showing
Future	δηλ-ίώ—σω Aor. I. εδηλ-ίω—σα Perfect δεδηλ-ίω—κα Pluperf. εκεδηλ-ίω—κειν	— — — —	δηλ-ίώ—σω δεδηλ-ίω—κα εκεδηλ-ίω—κειν	— — — —	δηλ-ίώ—σωμι δηλ-ίώ—σαμι δεδηλ-ίώ—κομι	— — —	δηλ-ίώ—σω δεδηλ-ίω—κειν
VERB INFINITIVE							
Pres. δηλ-ίειν —οῦν Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σειν	Aor. I. δηλ-ίω—σα Perf. δεδηλ-ίω—κέιναι	Pres. M. δηλ-ίώ—σων F. δηλ-ίώ—σουσα	Pres. N. δηλ-ίώ—οῦν Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σων	Pres. δηλ-ίώ—σων Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σων	Pres. δηλ-ίώ—σων Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σων	Aor. I. δηλ-ίώ—σα Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σων	Participles Pres. δηλ-ίώ—σων Fut. δηλ-ίώ—σων

* Attic δηλ-ίονται δηλ-ίονται | δηλ-ίονται δηλ-ίονται | δηλ-ίονται δηλ-ίονται

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.—VERB FINITE. (For Middle Future and First Aorist, see p. 63.)

Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood
S. δῆλα—δομαι —οῦμαι δῆλα—όη —οῖ δῆλα—άεται —οῖσται P. δῆλα—δίμεθα —ούμεθα δῆλα—έσθε —οῦσθε δῆλα—δωνται —οῦνται D. δῆλα—δίμεθου —ούμεθου δῆλα—έσθου —οῦσθου δῆλα—έσθιοι —οῦσθιοι	I am shown δῆλα—δομαι —ώμαι δῆλα—όη οἱ δῆλα—άεται —άται δῆλα—δίμεθα —ώμεθα δῆλα—έσθε —ώσθε δῆλα—δωνται —ώνται δῆλα—δίμεθου —ώμεθου δῆλα—έσθου —ώσθου δῆλα—έσθιοι —ώσθιοι	I might be shown δῆλα—τοίμην —όιμην δῆλα—όοιο —οῖο δῆλα—όοιστρο —οῖστρο δῆλα—όοιμεθα —οῖμεθα δῆλα—όοισθε —οῖσθε δῆλα—όοντρο —οῖστρο δῆλα—όοιμεθου —οῖμεθου δῆλα—όοισθου —οῖσθου δῆλα—όοισθιοι —οῖσθιοι	be shown — δῆλα—όοιο —οῖο δῆλα—όοισθιο —οῖσθιο — δῆλα—όοισθε —οῖσθε δῆλα—όοισθιο —οῖσθιο δῆλα—όοισθου —οῖσθου δῆλα—όοισθιοι —οῖσθιοι
Present Imper. S. εἶδηλα—οόμην —ούμην εἶδηλα—όου —ού εἶδηλα—έετο —οῖντο	P. εἶδηλα—οόμεθα —ούμεθα εἶδηλα—όεσθε —οῦσθε εἶδηλα—όοντρο —οῦντρο	D. εἶδηλα—οόμεθου —ούμεθου εἶδηλα—όεσθου —οῦσθου εἶδηλα—όοισθην —οῦσθην	I was shown } I was shown
Future Aorist Perfect Pluperf. Fut. Perf.	δῆλα—θήσομαι δεῖσθα—θη δεῖσθλω—ματ εἰδεῖσθλώ—μην δεῖδηλω—σοματ	δῆλα—θεῖσται δεῖδηλω—θείσται δεῖδηλω—μένος εἴη — δεῖδηλω—σοικηται	δῆλα—θηγτι δεῖδηλω—θηγτι — —
VERB INFINITE			
Pres. δηλ—έσθαι —οῦσθαι Fut. δῆλω—θήσεται Aor. δῆλω—θηγται	INFITIVE Mood Perf. δεῖδηλω—σθαι Fut. Perf. δεῖδηλω—σεσθαι Fut. δηλω—θηγεται	Participles Pres. M. δῆλ—οόμενος —ούμενος F. δῆλ—οομένη —ουμενη N. δῆλ—οομενον —ούμενον Fut. δεῖδηλω—σούμενος Fut. δηλω—θησόμενος	Aor. δηλω—θείς Perf. δεῖδηλω—μένος Fut. Perf. δεῖδηλω—σούμενος Verbal Adj. δῆλω—τέος

III. δηλ-άω I show.

ACTIVE VOICE.—VERB FINITE		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood	
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood				
S. δηλ-άω —ώ δηλ-άεις —οῖς δηλ-άει —οῖ	I show δηλ-άω —ώ δηλ-άεις —οῖς δηλ-άει —οῖ	I may show δηλ-άωμα —οῖμα δηλ-άεις —οῖς δηλ-άει —οῖ	I might show δηλ-άωμα —οῖμα* δηλ-άεις —οῖς δηλ-άει —οῖ	show δηλ-άεις —οῖ δηλ-άει —οῖ	show δηλ-άεις —οῖ δηλ-άει —οῖ
P. δηλ-άόμεν —οῦμεν δηλ-άέτε —οῦτε δηλ-άουσι —οῦσι		— δηλ-άωμεν —ώμεν δηλ-άέτε —άτε δηλ-άουσι —άσι	— δηλ-άόμεν —οῖμεν δηλ-άέτε —οῖτε δηλ-άουσι —οῖσι	— δηλ-άόμεν —οῖτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άουσον —οῦτον	— δηλ-άόμεν —οῖτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άουσον —οῦτον
D. — δηλ-άέτον —οῦτον δηλ-άέτον —οῦτον		— δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον	— δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον	— δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον	— δηλ-άέτον —άτον δηλ-άέτον —άτον
S. εδηλ-ά-οον —ουν εδηλ-ά-οει —ουει εδηλ-ά-οε —ου	P. εδηλ-ά-όημεν —οῦμεν εδηλ-ά-όετε —οῦτε εδηλ-ά-οον —ουν	D. — εδηλ-ά-όετον —οῦτον εδηλ-ά-οετην —οῖτην	— εδηλ-ά-όετον —οῦτον εδηλ-ά-οετην —οῖτην	I was showing εδηλ-ά-όετην —οῖτην	I was showing εδηλ-ά-όετην —οῖτην
Imperf. Future Aor. 1. Perfect Pluperf.				VERB INFINITE	
δηλ-ά-σω εδηλ-ά-σα εδηλ-ά-κα εδεδηλ-ά-ταν		δηλ-ά-σω εδηλ-ά-κω	δηλ-ά-σαι εδηλ-ά-κοιτε	δηλ-ά-σαι δηλ-ά-σαι εδηλ-ά-κοιτε	δηλ-ά-σαι δηλ-ά-σαι εδηλ-ά-κοιτε
INFINITIVE MOOD		Pres. M. δηλ-ά-ων —ών F. δηλ-ά-όνουσα —οῦσα		PARTICLES Pres. N. δηλ-ά-ον —ον Fut. δηλ-ά-σων —σων	
Pres. δηλ-ά-έτιν —οῦν Fut. δηλ-ά-σειν	Aor. 1. δηλ-ά-σαν Perf. δεδηλ-ά-κεται			Aor. 1. δηλ-ά-ώ —σας Fut. δηλ-ά-ώ —σων	Perf. δεδηλ-ά-κώς

* Attic δηλ-ά-την | δηλ-ά-την | δηλ-ά-την | δηλ-ά-την | δηλ-ά-την

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.—VERB FINITE. (For Middle Future and First Aorist, see p. 53.)

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.—VERB FINITA. (For Middle Future and First Aorist, see p. 53.)					
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	I might be shown	Imperative Mood	be shown
S. δηλ·-όματι -οῦματι δηλ·-όη̄ -οῖ δηλ·-άεται -αῖται P. δηλ·-όμεθα -ούμεθα δηλ·-άεσθε -οῦσθε δηλ·-ίνονται -οῖνται D. δηλ·-όμεθον -ούμεθον δηλ·-άεσθον -οῦσθον δηλ·-άεσθοιν -οῦσθοιν	δηλ·-ώματι -ώματι δηλ·-όη̄ -οῖ δηλ·-άγηται -άται δηλ·-ώμεθα -ώμεθα δηλ·-όη̄σθε -ώσθε δηλ·-άωνται -άγνται δηλ·-ώμεθον -ώμεθον δηλ·-όη̄σθον -ώσθον δηλ·-άεσθον -ώσθον	δηλ·-οίμητην -οίμητην δηλ·-όη̄σθε -οῖσθε δηλ·-άντητο -οῖντητο	δηλ·-οίμητην -οίμητην δηλ·-όη̄σθε -οῖσθε δηλ·-άντητο -οῖντητο	δηλ·-όη̄σθε -οῖσθε δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι	δηλ·-όη̄σθε -οῖσθε δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι δηλ·-άεσθαι -άεσθαι
Present Imperf.	S. εἶδηλ·-όόμητην -ούμητην εἶδηλ·-όύν -οῦ εἶδηλ·-άετο -αῖτο	P. εἶδηλ·-όόμεθα -ούμεθα εἶδηλ·-όεσθε -οῦσθε εἶδηλ·-άντητο -οῖντητο	D. εἶδηλ·-όόμεθον -ούμεθον εἶδηλ·-άεσθον -οῦσθον εἶδηλ·-άεσθητο -οῖντητο	I was shown	
Future Aorist Perfect Pluperf. Fut. Perf.	δηλα·-θήσομαι δηλα·-θήτη δεξήλω·-ματι έξεδηλά·-μητην δεδηλά·-σοματι	δηλα·-θῶ δεδηλά·-μένος ἡ δεδηλά·-	δηλα·-θησίμητη δηλα·-θείγην δεδηλω·-μένος εἴη δεδηλω·-σομητην	δηλά·-θητι δεδηλω·-σο	δηλά·-θητι δεδηλω·-σο
VERB INFINITE					
Pres. δηλ·-άεσθαι -οῦσθαι Fut. δηλα·-θήσεσθαι Aor. δηλω·-θῆται	Perf. δεδηλά·-σθαι Fut. Perf. δεδηλά·-στεσθαι Aor. δηλω·-θῆται	Pres. M. δηλ·-οόμενος -ούμενος F. δηλ·-ομένην -ουμένη N. δηλ·-οομενον -ούμενον Fut. δηλω·-θησόμενος	Participles Aor. δηλω·-θείς Perf. δεδηλω·-μένος Fut. Perf. δεδηλω·-σύμενος Fut. δηλω·-θησόμενος	VERB INFINITE	

§ 49.

SCHEME OF THE VERBS WITH

VERB FINITE			
Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood
Present. Imperfect	τύπτω πλέκω πείθω σπείρω	ἔτυπτον ἔπλεκον ἔπειθον ἔσπειρον	τύπτω πλέκω πείθω σπείρω
First Future	*τύψω πλέξω πείσω σπερῶ		τύψοιμι πλέξοιμι πείσοιμι σπεροῖμι
First Aorist	*ἔτυψα ἔπλεξα ἔπεισα ἔσπειρα		τύψαιμι πλέξαιμι πείσαιμι σπείραιμι
Perfect. Pluperfect	*-έτυφα πέπλεχα πέπεικα *ἔσπαρκα	ἔτετύφειν ἔπεπλέχειν ἔπεπείκειν ἔσπάρκειν	τετύφω πεπλέχω πεπείκω ἔσπάρκω
Second Aorist	*ἔτυπον *ἔπλακον ἔπιθον *ἔσπαρον		τύπω πλάκω πίθω σπάρω
Second Perfect. Second Pluperf.	*τέτυπα πέπλακα πέποιθα *ἔσπορα	*ἔτετύπειν *ἔπεπλάκειν ἔπεποιθειν *ἔσπόρειν	τετύπω πεπλάκω πεποίθω ἔσπόρω

Note.—The Tenses marked (*) are never or seldom found; but they are

CONSONANT STEMS.—ACTIVE VOICE.

VERB INFINITE		
Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood	Participles
τύπτε πλέκε πεῖθε σπεῖρε	τύπτειν πλέκειν πείθειν σπείρειν	τύπτων πλέκων πείθων σπείρων
	τύψειν πλέξειν πείσειν σπερεῖν	τύψων πλέξων πείσων σπερῶν
τύψου πλέξον πείσον σπείρον	τύψαι πλέξαι πείσαι σπείραι	τύψας πλέξας πείσας σπείρας
τέτυφε πέπλεχε πέπεικε ἐσπαρκε	τετυφέναι πεπλεχέναι πεπεικέναι ἐσπαρκέναι	τετυφώς πεπλεχώς πεπεικώς ἐσπαρκώς
τύπε πλάκε πίθε σκάρε	τυπεῖν πλακεῖν πιθεῖν σκαρεῖν	τυπών πλακών πιθών σκαρών
τέτυπε πέπλακε πέποιθε ἐσπορε	τετυπέναι πεπλακέναι πεποιθέναι ἐσπορέναι	τετυπώς πεπλακώς πεποιθώς ἐσπορώς

given as an example of the formation of the tenses in the various moods.

§ 50.

SCHEME OF THE VERBS WITH

VERB FINITE

Indicative Mood				Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood
Present.	Imperfect.	First Aorist.	First Future.		
<i>τύπτομαι</i>	<i>έτυπτόμην</i>	<i>τύπτωμαι</i>	<i>τυπτοίμην</i>		
<i>πλέκομαι</i>	<i>έπλεκόμην</i>	<i>πλέκωμαι</i>	<i>πλεκοίμην</i>		
<i>πειθόμαι</i>	<i>έπειθόμην</i>	<i>πειθωμαι</i>	<i>πειθοίμην</i>		
<i>σπειρομαι</i>	<i>έσπειρόμην</i>	<i>σπείρωμαι</i>	<i>σπειροίμην</i>		
* <i>έτύφθην</i>				<i>τυφθῶ</i>	<i>τυφθείην</i>
* <i>έπλεχθην</i>				<i>πλεχθῶ</i>	<i>πλεχθείην</i>
* <i>έπεισθην</i>				<i>πεισθῶ</i>	<i>πεισθείην</i>
* <i>έσπαρθην</i>				<i>σπαρθῶ</i>	<i>σπαρθείην</i>
<i>*τυφθήσομαι</i>					<i>τυφθησοίμην</i>
<i>πλεχθήσομαι</i>					<i>πλεχθησοίμην</i>
<i>πεισθήσομαι</i>					<i>πεισθησοίμην</i>
<i>σπαρθήσομαι</i>					<i>σπαρθησοίμην</i>
Perfect.	Pluperfect.				
<i>τέτυμμαι</i>	<i>έτετύμην</i>	<i>τετυμένος</i>		<i>τετυμένος</i>	
<i>πέπλεγμαι</i>	<i>έπεπλέγμην</i>	<i>πεπλεγμένος</i>		<i>πεπλεγμένος</i>	
<i>πέπεισμαι</i>	<i>έπεπείσμην</i>	<i>πεπεισμένος</i>		<i>πεπεισμένος</i>	
<i>έσπαρμαι</i>	<i>έσπαρμην</i>	<i>έσπαρμένος</i>		<i>έσπαρμένος</i>	
<i>τετύψομαι</i>					<i>τετυψίμην</i>
<i>*πεπλέξομαι</i>					<i>πεπλεξίμην</i>
<i>πεπείσομαι</i>					<i>πεπεισίμην</i>
<i>*έσπάρσομαι</i>					<i>έσπαρσίμην</i>
Second Aorist.					
<i>έτύπην</i>		<i>τυπῶ</i>		<i>τυπείην</i>	
<i>έπλακην</i>		<i>πλακῶ</i>		<i>πλακείην</i>	
<i>έπιθην</i>		<i>πιθῶ</i>		<i>πιθείην</i>	
<i>έσπάρην</i>		<i>σπαρῶ</i>		<i>σπαρείην</i>	
Second Future.					
<i>*τυψήσομαι</i>					<i>τυψησίμην</i>
<i>*πλακήσομαι</i>					<i>πλακησοίμην</i>
<i>πιθήσομαι</i>					<i>πιθησοίμην</i>
<i>*σπαρήσομαι</i>					<i>σπαρησοίμην</i>
Future Middle.					
<i>τύψομαι</i>		<i>τύψωμαι</i>		<i>τυψίμην</i>	
<i>πλέξομαι</i>		<i>πλέξωμαι</i>		<i>πλεξίμην</i>	
<i>πείσομαι</i>		<i>πείσωμαι</i>		<i>πεισίμην</i>	
<i>*σπεροῦμαι</i>					<i>σπεροίμην</i>
1. Aorist. Middle.					
<i>*έτυψάμην</i>				<i>τόψωμαι</i>	<i>τυψαίμην</i>
<i>*έπλεξάμην</i>				<i>πλέξωμαι</i>	<i>πλεξαίμην</i>
<i>*έπεισάμην</i>				<i>πείσωμαι</i>	<i>πεισαίμην</i>
<i>*έσπειράμην</i>				<i>σπείρωμαι</i>	<i>σπειραίμην</i>
2. Aorist. Middle.					
<i>*έτυπόμην</i>				<i>τύπωμαι</i>	<i>τυποίμην</i>
<i>*έπλακόμην</i>				<i>πλάκωμαι</i>	<i>πλακοίμην</i>
<i>έπιθόμην</i>				<i>πιθωμαι</i>	<i>πιθοίμην</i>
<i>*έσπαρόμην</i>				<i>σπάρωμαι</i>	<i>σπαροίμην</i>

* See note on preceding page.

CONSONANT STEMS.—MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.

VERB INFINITE		
Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood	Participles
τύπτου πλέκου πείθου σπείρου	τύπτεσθαι πλέκεσθαι πείθεσθαι σπείρεσθαι	τυπτόμενος πλεκόμενος πειθόμενος σπειρόμενος
τύφθητι πλέχθητι πείσθητι σπάρθητι	τυφθῆναι πλεχθῆναι πεισθῆναι σπαρθῆναι	τυφθείς πλεχθείς πεισθείς σπαρθείς
	τυφθήσεσθαι πλεχθήσεσθαι πεισθήσεσθαι σπαρθήσεσθαι	τυφθησόμενος πλεχθησόμενος πεισθησόμενος σπαρθησόμενος
τέτυψο πέπλεξο πέπεισο ἔσπαρσο	τετύφθαι πεπλέχθαι πεπεισθαι ἔσπαρθαι	τετυμένος πεπλεγμένος πεπεισμένος ἔσπαρμένος
	τετύψεσθαι πεπλέξεσθαι πεπεισεσθαι ἔσπάρσεσθαι	τετυψόμενος πεπλεξόμενος πεπεισόμενος ἔσπαρσόμενος
τύπηθι πλάκηθι πιθητι σπάρηθι	τυπῆναι πλακῆναι πιθῆναι σπαρῆναι	τυπείς πλακείς πιθείς σπαρείς
	τυπήσεσθαι πλακήσεσθαι πιθήσεσθαι σπαρήσεσθαι	τυπησόμενος πλακησόμενος πιθησόμενος σπαρησόμενος
	τύψεσθαι πλέξεσθαι πείσεσθαι σπερεῖσθαι	τυψόμενος πλεξόμενος πεισόμενος σπερούμενος
τύψαι πλέξαι πεῖσαι σπείραι	τύψασθαι πλέξασθαι πείσασθαι σπείρασθαι	τυψάμενος πλεξάμενος πεισάμενος σπειράμενος
τυποῦ πλακοῦ πιθοῦ σπαροῦ	τυπέσθαι πλακέσθαι πιθέσθαι σπαρέπθαι	τυπόμενος πλακόμενος πιθόμενος σπαρόμενος

§ 51. The Second Conjugation.—Verbs in *μι*.—I. *Ιστημι* I set up, or place. ACTIVE VOICE,

Indicative Mood		Vivid Present		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood		Vivid Infinitive	
S. <i>Ιστημαι</i> I wet up, or place	<i>Ιστῶ</i>	I may wet up	<i>Ιστήσθω</i>	I might	<i>Ιστάθην</i>	[not up]	<i>Ιστάθη</i>	set up	<i>Ιστάθη</i>	Infinitive Mood	
<i>Ιστηται</i>			<i>Ιστη</i>		<i>Ισταίης</i>		<i>Ισταίη</i>		<i>Ιστάναι</i>	Present (to set up)	
P. <i>Ισταμεν</i>			<i>Ιστη</i>		<i>Ισταίημεν</i>		<i>Ισταίημεν</i>		<i>Ιστάνται</i>	Second Aorist (to stand)	
<i>Ιστατε</i>			<i>Ιστη</i>		<i>Ισταίητε</i>		<i>Ισταίητε</i>		<i>Ιστάνται</i>	Second Aorist (to stand)	
D. <i>Ιστατον</i>			<i>Ιστη</i>		<i>Ισταίησαν</i>		<i>Ισταίησαν</i>		<i>Ιστάντων</i>	Future (to be about to set up)	
<i>Ιστατον</i>									<i>Ιστάντων*</i>	Future (to be about to set up)	
S. <i>Ιστην</i>	P. <i>Ισταμεν</i>	D. <i>Ιστατον</i>							<i>Ιστάντων*</i>	First Aorist (to set up, to have set up)	
<i>Ιστη</i>		<i>Ιστατε</i>							<i>Ιστάντων</i>	First Aorist (to set up, to have set up)	
Imperative		<i>Ιστατην</i>		I was setting up		I might stand		stand		Present (setting up)	
<i>Ιστη</i>								<i>Ιστήσθω</i>		M. <i>Ιστάς</i> <i>Ιστάνται</i>	
								<i>Ιστήρω</i>		F. <i>Ιστάσα</i> <i>Ιστάνται</i>	
										N. <i>Ιστάν</i> <i>Ιστάν</i>	
										Second Aorist (having stood)	
										M. <i>Ιστάς</i> F. <i>Ιστάσι</i> N. <i>Ιστάν</i>	
										Future (about to set up)	
										<i>Ιστήσων</i> <i>Ιστάντων</i>	
										First Aorist (having set up)	
										<i>Ιστήσας</i> <i>Ιστάνται</i>	
										Perfect (having stood)	
										<i>Ειστηκόντα</i>	
										<i>Ειστηκόντα</i>	

† And *Ιστησαν*.

And *Ιστησαν*.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.

		VERB FINITE		VERB INFINITE	
	Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood
S. <i>iστάμαται</i>	I set myself up	<i>iστάμαται</i> I may set	<i>iστάματην</i> I might set myself up	<i>iστάσθιο</i> set myself up	Present (to set oneself up) <i>iστάσθιε</i>
<i>iστάσαι</i>	or stand, or	<i>iστάθηται</i>	<i>iστάθηται</i> self up	<i>iστάσθιω</i> self up	Second Aorist wanting
P. <i>iστάμεθα</i>	I am set up	<i>iστάμεθα</i>	<i>iστάμεθα</i>	<i>iστάσθε</i>	Future Middle (to be about to stand) <i>στήσθεσθιε</i>
<i>iστάσθε</i>		<i>iστάθηθε</i>	<i>iστάθηθε</i>	<i>iστάσθε</i>	
D. <i>iστάμεθον</i>		<i>iστάνται</i>	<i>iστάνται</i>	<i>iστάσθιον</i>	First Aorist Middle (to have stood) <i>στήσθεσθιε</i>
<i>iστάσθον</i>		<i>iστάθησθον</i>	<i>iστάθησθον</i>	<i>iστάσθιον</i>	
<i>iστάσθον</i>		<i>iστάθησθον</i>	<i>iστάθησθον</i>	<i>iστάσθιον</i>	
S. <i>iστάμην</i>	P. <i>iστάμεθα</i>	D. <i>iστάμεθον</i>	<i>iστάμεθον</i>	<i>iστάσθιον</i>	Participles <i>στήσασθαι</i>
<i>iστάσσο</i>	<i>iστάσθε</i>	<i>iστάντο</i>	<i>iστάντο</i>	<i>iστάσθης</i>	
<i>iστάτο</i>					
Imperative					
S. <i>iστάμην</i>	<i>iστάμεθα</i>	<i>iστάμεθον</i>	<i>iστάμεθον</i>	<i>iστάσθιον</i>	Present (setting oneself up)
<i>iστάσσο</i>	<i>iστάσθε</i>	<i>iστάντο</i>	<i>iστάντο</i>	<i>iστάσθης</i>	M. <i>iστάμενος</i> <i>iστάμενον</i> F. <i>iστάμενη</i> <i>iστάμενην</i> N. <i>iστάμενον</i> <i>iστάμενον</i>
<i>iστάτο</i>					
Second Aorist Middle					
					Second Aorist Middle wanting
					Future (about to stand) <i>στησόμενος</i> —η —ον
					First Aorist (having stood) <i>στησάμενος</i> —η —ον
Fut. Middle <i>στήσομαι</i>	I will set myself up	—	<i>στησόμην</i>	—	<i>στήσαται</i>
Aor. I. <i>iστήσαμην</i>	I set myself up	<i>iστήσωμαι</i>	<i>στήσωμαι</i>	<i>στήσαται</i>	

Obs.—The Present, Imperfect, Future, and First Aorist, Active and Middle, are *transitive*. The rest of the Verb Neuter or Passive For remaining Passive tenses of *iστημαι*, see p. 71.

§ 52.

The SECOND CONJUGATION.—II. *τίθημι I place.*
ACTIVE VOICE.

Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood		Verb Infinitive	
S. <i>τίθημι</i> I place		<i>τίθῶ</i> I may place		<i>τίθειν</i> I might		<i>τίθει</i> place		Infinitive Mood	
P. <i>τίθεμεν</i>		<i>τίθης</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	[place]	<i>τίθειν</i>	[thou]	Present (to place)	
P. <i>τίθετε</i>		<i>τίθηστε</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>μεν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>		<i>τίθεται</i>	
P. <i>τίθαστον</i>		<i>τίθωσι</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθετε</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>		Second Aorist (to have placed)	
D. <i>τίθετον</i>		<i>τίθητον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθετον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	†	θέτων	
Pres. <i>τίθετον</i>		<i>τίθητον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθετον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>		Future (to be about to place)	
Imperf. <i>τίθητον</i>		<i>τίθητον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>	<i>τίθετον</i>	<i>τίθειν</i>		<i>θήσεται</i>	
S. <i>ἐτίθην</i>		P. <i>ἐτίθεμεν</i>	D. <i>ἐτίθετον</i>	I was placing*		Participles		Perfect (to have placed)	
<i>ἐτίθης</i>		<i>ἐτίθετε</i>	<i>ἐτίθεσαν</i>	<i>ἐτίθετον</i>		<i>τίθεται</i>		<i>τίθεται</i>	
S. <i>ἔτιθην</i> I placed		θέω I may have		θέων I might		θέω place thou		Present (placing)	
<i>ἔτιθης</i>		<i>θέης</i>	[placed]		<i>θέης</i>	θέω placed		<i>τίθεται</i>	
P. <i>ἔτιθεμεν</i>		<i>ἔτιθηστε</i>	<i>θέης</i>	θέων		θέων		<i>τίθεται</i>	
P. <i>ἔτιθετε</i>		<i>ἔτιθεσαν</i>	<i>θέησαν</i>	θέων		θέων	†	M. <i>θέτεις</i> <i>τίθεται</i>	
P. <i>ἔτιθεσαν</i>		<i>ἔτιθετον</i>	<i>θέησαν</i>	θέων		θέων	†	F. <i>θέτησα</i> <i>τίθεται</i>	
D. <i>ἔτιθετον</i>		<i>ἔτιθητον</i>	<i>θέησαν</i>	θέων		θέων		N. <i>θέτεν</i> <i>τίθεται</i>	
Second Aorist <i>ἔτιθητον</i>		<i>ἔτιθητον</i>	<i>θέησαν</i>	θέων		θέων		Second Aorist (having placed)	
Fut. <i>θήσω</i> I will place		θέω		θέω		θέω		M. <i>θέτεις</i> <i>θήσων</i>	
Aor. 1. <i>ἔτιθκα</i> I placed		θέω		θέω		θέω		F. <i>θέτησα</i> <i>θήσων</i>	
Perf. <i>τίθευκα</i> I have placed		θέω		θέω		θέω		N. <i>θέτεν</i> <i>θήσων</i>	
Plup. <i>ἔτιθεκα</i> I had placed		θέω		θέω		θέω		Future (about to place)	
								<i>θήσεται</i>	
								Perfect (having placed)	
								<i>τίθεται</i>	

* The Imperfect has a second form, *ἔτιθεω* —*ει* —*ει*, like *φέρω*.

† Or *τίθεται*.

‡ On *θέτεται*.

VERB FINITE						Voice: INFINITIVE
Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood	
S. <i>τιθέματι</i> I place myself <i>τιθέσαι</i>	<i>τιθέματι</i> I may place <i>τιθέσαι</i>	<i>τιθέματι</i> I might place [myself] <i>τιθέσαι</i>	<i>τιθέμεθα</i> <i>τιθέσθω</i>	<i>τιθέσθω</i> place thy- self	<i>τιθέσθω</i> place	Present (to place oneself) <i>τιθέσθαι</i>
P. <i>τιθέμεθα</i> <i>τιθέσθε</i>	<i>τιθέμεθα</i>	<i>τιθέμεθα</i>	<i>τιθέσθε</i>	<i>τιθέσθε</i>	<i>τιθέσθε</i>	Aor. 2. Middle (to place oneself) <i>θέσθαι</i>
D. <i>τιθέμεθον</i> <i>τιθέσθον</i>	<i>τιθέμεθον</i>	<i>τιθέμεθον</i>	<i>τιθέσθον</i>	<i>τιθέσθον</i>	<i>τιθέσθον</i>	Future Middle (to be about to place oneself) <i>θήσθαι</i>
Imper. <i>έτιθέματι</i> <i>έτιθέσαι</i>		P. <i>έτιθέμεθα</i> <i>έτιθέσθε</i>		D. <i>έτιθέμεθον</i> <i>έτιθέσθον</i>		Participles
S. <i>έθέματι</i> I placed myself <i>έθέσαι</i>	<i>έθέματι</i> I may place [myself] <i>έθέσαι</i>	<i>έθέματι</i> I might place [myself] <i>έθέσαι</i>	<i>θέμεθα</i> <i>θέσθε</i>	<i>θέμεθα</i> place thy- self	<i>θέμεθα</i> place	Present (placing oneself) M. <i>τιθέμερος</i> — <i>ον</i>
P. <i>έθέμεθα</i> <i>έθέσθε</i>	<i>έθέματι</i>	<i>έθέματι</i>	<i>θέσθε</i>	<i>θέσθε</i>	<i>θέσθε</i>	F. <i>τιθέμενη</i> — <i>η</i>
D. <i>έθέμεθον</i> <i>έθέσθον</i>	<i>έθέμεθον</i>	<i>έθέμεθον</i>	<i>θέσθον</i>	<i>θέσθον</i>	<i>θέσθον</i>	N. <i>τιθέμενον</i> — <i>ον</i>
Second Aorist Middle <i>έθησον</i> <i>έθετο</i>		S. <i>έθέματι</i> I placed myself <i>έθέσαι</i>		I. <i>έθέματι</i> I might place [myself] <i>έθέσαι</i>		Future Middle (about to place oneself) <i>θησάμενος</i> — <i>η</i> — <i>ον</i>
P. <i>έθέμεθα</i> <i>έθέσθε</i>	<i>έθέματι</i>	<i>έθέματι</i>	<i>θέμεθα</i>	<i>θέμεθα</i>	<i>θέμεθα</i>	M. <i>θέμενος</i> <i>θέμενον</i>
D. <i>έθέμεθον</i> <i>έθέσθον</i>	<i>έθέμεθον</i>	<i>έθέμεθον</i>	<i>θέμεθον</i>	<i>θέμεθον</i>	<i>θέμεθον</i>	F. <i>θέμενη</i> <i>θέμενη</i>
Fut. Mid. <i>θήσομαι</i> I will place myself Or 1. Mid. <i>θηγάμην</i> I placed!		<i>θησίμην</i>		<i>θησίμην</i>		N. <i>θέμενον</i> <i>θέμενον</i>

For remaining Passive Tenses of *τιθῆμαι*, see p. 71.

VERB INFINITE							
VERB FINITE				Infinitive Mood			
Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood		Imperative Mood	
Present	S. δίδωμε I give διδίδως διδίδωσι P. διδόμεν διδίδοτε διδάσκαστ D. διδότον διδίδοται	δίδωμε I may give διδίδως διδίδωσι διδόμεν διδίδοτε διδάσκαστ διδότον διδίδοται	διδίδητον * I might διδίδηται διδίδηται διδίδηται διδίδηται διδίδηται διδίδηται διδίδηται	δίδουν give διδότω [thou διδότε διδότε διδόται διδόται διδόται διδόται διδόται	— — — — — — — —	Present (to give) διδύνω	—
	Aor. 1. δέδωκα I gave	—	—	—	—	Second Aorist (to have given) διδύκα	—
	Perfect δέδωκα I have given	—	—	—	—	Future (to be about to give) δέδεσται	—
	Pluperf. δέδεκακεν I had given	—	—	—	—	Perfect (to have given) δέδεκακα	—
	Participles				Present (giving)		
	S. δέδων διδίδως διδίδωσι διδόται	P. διδόμον διδίδοτε διδίδοσται	D. δέδιγον διδίδότηρ διδίδότηρ	δέδων I was giving ‡	δόίσης δοίη δοίμεν δοίπτε δοίραστ δοίργον δοίτηρην	δός give thou δότω — — δόται δόται δόται δόται	M. διδούσις F. διδούσσα N. διδόνυ
Second Aorist	S. εδών I gave εδώ εδώσι εδώται	P. εδόμεν εδότε εδόσαν D. εδότον εδότηρ	εδώ I may give εδώ εδώμεν εδώτε εδόσαν εδότον εδότηρην	εδών I might give εδώ εδώμεν εδώτε εδόσαν εδότον εδότηρην	εδών I might give εδώ εδώμεν εδώτε εδόσαν εδότον εδότηρην	δός give thou δότω — — δόται δόται δόται	Second Aorist (having given) δόντα δόντα δόντα δόντα δόντα δόντηρην
	Aor. 1. εδώκα I gave	—	—	—	—	M. δούνες F. δούνσα N. δόνυ	M. δόντα F. δόντα N. δόντηρην
	Perfect δέδωκα I have given	—	—	—	—	Future (about to give) δέδωσαι	—
	Pluperf. δέδεκακεν I had given	—	—	—	—	Perfect (having given) δέδεκακα	—
	Participles				δέδωκε		
	S. δέδωκα διδώκω διδώκωσι διδώται	P. διδόμον διδώτε διδώσται	D. δέδιγον διδώκότηρ διδώκότηρ	δέδωκα διδώκει διδώκωσι διδώται	δέδωκε δέδωκε δέδωκε δέδωκε	— — — —	—

In the singular number, the Optative has a second form: Present $\delta\eta\eta\eta\eta$, Second Aorist $\delta\eta\eta\eta\eta$.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.

		Verb Finite				Verb Infinite	
Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood		Infinitive Mood	
S. διδόμαται I give myself διδίσθαται διδίσταται	P. διδόμεθα διδίσθετε	I may give [myself] διδόμαται διδίσθαται διδίσταται	I might give myself διδόματο διδίσθατε διδίστατε	I might give myself διδόματο διδίσθατε διδίστατε	— [thyself] διδόσσο give διδύσθω	Present (to give oneself) διδίσθαται	Present (to give oneself)
		Second Aorist (to have given oneself) διδόσθαται	Second Aorist (to have given oneself) διδόσθατε	Future Middle (to be about to give oneself) ἔρωσθαται	Future Middle (to be about to give oneself) ἔρωσθατων ἔρωσθατων ἔρωσθατων	Second Aorist (to have given oneself) διδόσθαται	Future Middle (to be about to give oneself) ἔρωσθατων
P. Present	D. Present	S. εἶδέσθητο εἶδόνθατο εἶδόνθατο	P. εἶδόμεθα εἶδόνθατε εἶδόνθατο	D. εἶδόμεθαθον εἶδόνθατον εἶδόνθατη	D. εἶδόμεθαθον εἶδόνθατον εἶδόνθατη	Participles	Participles
		S. εἶδέσθητο εἶδόνθατο εἶδόνθατο	P. εἶδόμεθα εἶδόνθατε εἶδόνθατο	I was giving myself εἶδόνθατη	I might have given myself δοῦ δοῖτο δούμεθα δῶται δῶμεθα δῶσθε δῶνται δῶμεθων δῶσθων	Present (giving oneself) M. διδόμεγος διδύμενος F. διδρέγηη διδόμεγη N. διδόμετον διδάμενον	Present (giving oneself) M. διδόμεγος διδύμενος F. διδρέγηη διδόμεγη N. διδόμετον διδάμενον
Imper. Second Aorist	D. Second Aorist	S. εἶδόμεθα I gave myself εἶδον	P. εἶδόμεθα εἶδόνθατε εἶδόνθατο	I might give [myself] δούμεθα δῶται δῶμεθα δῶσθε δῶνται δῶμεθων δῶσθων	I might have given myself δοῦ δοῖτο δούμεθα δῶται δῶμεθα δῶσθε δῶνται δῶμεθων δῶσθων	Second Aorist (giving oneself) M. διδόμενος δόμενον F. δομένηη δόμενην N. δομένον δόμενον	Second Aorist (giving oneself) M. διδόμενος δόμενον F. δομένηη δόμενην N. δομένον δόμενον
		I will give myself εἶδόμεθην	I gave εἶδόνθατην	—	—	Future Middle (about to give oneself) ἔρωσθατην — ορη	Future Middle (about to give oneself) ἔρωσθατην — ορη

¹¹ For remaining Passive Tenses of *θίθωμαι*, see p. 71.

Verb Finite		Verb Infinitive			
Indicative Mood		Conjunctive Mood		Optative Mood	
S. εἰδέμει I give εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	P. εἰδέμειμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	I may give εἰδέμει εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	I might εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	Imperative Mood εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	Present (to give) εἰδέμει εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον
D. εἰδέμειν εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	A. εἰδέμειν εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	P. εἰδέδομεν εἰδέδομετε εἰδέδαστε εἰδέδεστοι εἰδέδεστον	I was giving † εἰδέδομαι εἰδέδομεται εἰδέδασται εἰδέδεστοι εἰδέδεστον	I might give † εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	Present (giving) εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον
Imperf. εἰδέμει εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον		Second Aorist εἰδέμει εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον		Participles εἰδέμει εἰδέμεις εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον	
Pres.		Second Aorist (having given) εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον		M. διδόνεις F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ	
Aor. 1.		M. διδόνει F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ		M. διδόνει F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ	
Perfect δέδεικται I have given Pluperf. δέδεικτεν I had given		Second Aorist (having given) εἰδέμηται εἰδέμει εἰδέμεσθαι εἰδέμεν εἰδέμετε εἰδέμαστε εἰδέστοι εἰδέστον		M. διδόνει F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ	
Future δένσω I shall give Aor. 1. εἶδεκται I gave Perfect δέδεικται I have given Pluperf. δέδεικτεν I had given		Future (about to give) δένσωται Perfect (having given) δέδεικται		M. διδόνει F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ	
δέδεικται δέδεικτεν		δέδεικται δέδεικτεν		M. διδόνει F. διδόνεσσα N. διδόνυ	

* In the singular number the Optative has a second form: Present *δεμπ*—*ης*—*η*, Second Aorist *δεμπ*—*ης*—*η*.

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.

		VERB FINITE		VERB INFINITE	
Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood	Infinitive Mood
S. δίδομαι I give myself δίδοσαι δίδοται	δίδεινμαται I may give [myself] δίδεινται	δίδομην I might give [myself]	δίδοσο give [thyself] δίδοσθαι	Present (to give oneself) δίδοσθαι	Present (to give oneself) δίδοσθαι
P. διδόμεθα δίδοσθε	διδέμεθα διδέσθε	διδέμεθα διδέσθε	διδέμεθα διδέσθε	Second Aorist (to have given oneself) δύσθαι	Second Aorist (to have given oneself) δύσθαι
D. διδόμεθου δίδοσθου δίδοσθοι	διδέμεθου διδέσθου διδέσθοι	διδέμεθου διδέσθου διδέσθοι	διδέμεθων διδέσθων διδέσθην	Future Middle (to be about to give oneself) δύσσεσθαι	Future Middle (to be about to give oneself) δύσσεσθαι
		Participles			
S. εἰδέδόμην εἰδέδοσσο εἰδέδοτο	P. εἰδέδόμεθα εἰδέδοσθε εἰδέδιδοντο	D. εἰδέδόμεθοι εἰδέδοσθον εἰδέδιδοθην	I was giving myself	Present (giving oneself) Μ. διδύσμενας διδύσμενον F. διδύσμενη διδύσμενη N. διδύσμενον διδύσμενον	Present (giving oneself) Μ. διδύσμενας διδύσμενον F. διδύσμενη διδύσμενη N. διδύσμενον διδύσμενον
S. εἰδόμην I gave myself εἶδον εἶποτο	P. εἰδόμεθα εἶδορε εἶποντο	δίδμαται I may give [myself] δίδραται δίδμεθα	δίδμην I might have given [myself]	self δοῦ give thy- δόσθαι	self δοῦ give thy- δόσθαι
D. εἰδόμεθου εἶδορο εἶποντο	δίδμεθου δίδρυται δίδμεθον	δίδμεθε δίδρυται δίδμεθον	δίδμεθε δίδρυται δίδμεθον	Second Aorist (giving oneself) Μ. διδύμενος διδύμενον F. διδύμενη διδύμενη N. διδύμενον διδύμενον	Second Aorist (giving oneself) Μ. διδύμενος διδύμενον F. διδύμενη διδύμενη N. διδύμενον διδύμενον
		Second Aorist			
Future Middle δάσσομαι I will give myself Aor. 1. Middle διδεκάμην I gave		δωσομήν		Future Middle (about to give oneself) δωσόμενος —η —ον	Future Middle (about to give oneself) δωσόμενος —η —ον

For remaining Passive Tenses of διδέωμαι, see p. 71.

**§ 54. THE SECOND CONJUGATION.—IV. δείκνυμι I show.
ACTIVE VOICE.**

VERB FINITE		VERB INFINITE	
	Indicative	Imperative	Infinitive
Present	S. δείκνυμι I show δείκνυς δείκνυσι	— δείκνυ show δείκνυτω	δείκνυται to show
	P. δείκνυμεν δείκνυτε δείκνύσι	— δείκνυτε [-άντωσαν]	
	D. δείκνυτον δείκνυτον	δείκνυτων δείκνυτων	
	S. ἐδείκνυν I was ἐδείκνυς [showing] ἐδείκνυ		
	P. ἐδείκνυμεν ἐδείκνυτε ἐδείκνυσαν		
	D. ἐδείκνυτον ἐδείκνυτον		
Imperfect	S. ἐδείκνυν I was ἐδείκνυς [showing] ἐδείκνυ		
	P. ἐδείκνυμεν ἐδείκνυτε ἐδείκνυσαν		
	D. ἐδείκνυτον ἐδείκνυτον		
	S. δείκνυμαι I show δείκνυσαι [myself] δείκνυται	— δείκνυπο show δείκνυσθω thy-	δείκνυσθαι to show oneself
	P. δείκνυμεθα δείκνυσθε δείκνυται	— δείκνυσθε δείκνυσθων or	
	D. δείκνυμεθον δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθον	δείκνυσθων δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθων	

MIDDLE AND PASSIVE VOICES.

VERB FINITE		VERB INFINITE	
	Indicative	Imperative	Infinitive
Present	S. δείκνυμαι I show δείκνυσαι [myself] δείκνυται	— δείκνυπο show δείκνυσθω thy-	δείκνυσθαι to show oneself
	P. δείκνυμεθα δείκνυσθε δείκνυται	— δείκνυσθε δείκνυσθων or	
	D. δείκνυμεθον δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθον	δείκνυσθων δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθων	
	S. ἐδείκνυμην I was ἐδείκνυσο showing ἐδείκνυτο myself		
	P. ἐδείκνυμεθα ἐδείκνυσθε ἐδείκνυτο		
	D. ἐδείκνυμεθον ἐδείκνυσθον ἐδείκνυσθην		
Imperfect	S. δείκνυμαι I show δείκνυσαι [myself] δείκνυται		
	P. δείκνυμεθα δείκνυσθε δείκνυτο		
	D. δείκνυμεθον δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθην		
	S. δείκνυμαι I show δείκνυσαι [myself] δείκνυται		
	P. δείκνυμεθα δείκνυσθε δείκνυτο		
	D. δείκνυμεθον δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθην		

Obs. 1.—The Conjunctive and Optative Moods follow verbs in -ω: as,
δείκνω | δείκνωμι | δείκνωμαι | δείκνωμην.

Obs. 2.—This verb has no Second Aorist.

Obs. 3.—Other tenses are formed from the stem δείκ: as,
Fut. δείξω | Perf. δέδεικα | Aor. 1. δέδεικα.

§ 54.* VERBS OF THE SECOND CONJUGATION.—Completion of Paradigms.

The foregoing Paradigms of Verbs of the Second Conjugation will be completed by adding to them respectively the following tables of Passive Tenses:—

I. ἴστημι—completion of Passive Tenses.

Perfect	Pluperfect	First Aorist	First Future
Indic. ἔσταμαι	ἔστάμην	ἔστάθην	σταθήσομαι
Conjunc. ἔσταμένος ὡς	—	σταθῶ	—
Opt. ἔσταμένος εἴην	—	σταθείην	σταθησόμην
Imperat. ἔστασο	—	στάθητι	—
Infin. ἔστασθαι	—	σταθῆναι	σταθήσεσθαι
Particip. ἔσταμένος	—	σταθείς	σταθησόμενος

Verbal Adjective *στατέον* one must place.

II. τίθημι—completion of Passive Tenses.

Perfect	Pluperfect	First Aorist	First Future
Indic. τέθειμαι	ἐτέθείμην	ἐτέθην	τεθήσομαι
Conjunc. τεθειμένος ὡς	—	τεθῶ	—
Opt. τεθειμένος εἴην	—	τεθείην	τεθησόμην
Imperat. τέθεισο	—	τέθητι	—
Infin. τεθεῖσθαι	—	τεθῆναι	τεθήσεσθαι
Particip. τεθειμένος	—	τεθείς	τεθησόμενος

Verbal Adjective *θετέος* to be laid down.

III. δίδωμι—completion of Passive Tenses.

Perfect	Pluperfect	First Aorist	First Future
Indic. δέδομαι	ἔδεδόμην	ἔδόθην	δοθήσομαι
Conjunc. δεδομένος ὡς	—	δοθῶ	—
Opt. δεδομένος εἴην	—	δοθείην	δοθησόμην
Imperat. δέδοσο	—	δόθητι	—
Infin. δέδοσθαι	—	δοθῆναι	δοθήσεσθαι
Particip. δεδομένος	—	δοθείς	δοθησόμενος

Verbal Adjective *δοτέος* to be given.

IV. δείκνυμι.

The Future, First Aorist, and Pluperfect of this Verb, in all three Voices, follow the forms of the First Conjugation. Verbal Adjective *δεικτέος* to be shown.

§ 56.

εἰμὶ I go or I shall go.

VERB FINITE				Optative Mood				Imperative Mood	
Conjunctive Mood				Optative Mood					
Indicative Mood		Present		Imperfect		Future			
S. εἰμί	εἰμί	εἰστιν		ἴω	ἴης	ἴη	ἴοι	ἴθι (εῖ)	ἴτε
P. εἰμεν	εἰτε	τάστι		ἴωμεν	ἴηται	ἴωσι	ἴοτεν	ἴδυτεν	ἴδυτων
D. —		τρού		—	ἴητον	ἴητον	—	ἴτοι	ἴτων
S. ἔμεν	ἔμεις	ἔμετ		Verb Infinitive				Participle	
P. ἔμεμεν	ἔμετε	ἔμετεν		Infinitive				M. ιών	ἴότρα
D. —		ἔμεν		Infinitive				F. ιοῦσαν	ἴοῦσαν

§ 57. COMPARATIVE TABLE OF THE MOODS OF εἰμί I am, εἰμὶ I go, ἔμεν I send.

Indicative Mood	Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood	Infinitive Mood	Participle
Pres. εἰμί I am	ω	εἰην	ἴθι	ἴλιατ	ων
Imp. ἦν					
Pres. εἰμὶ I go	ἴω	ἴοιται	ἴθι	ἴέται	ἴών
Imp. ἔμεν					
Pres. ἔμεν I send	ἴω	ἴεται	ἴέται	ἴέται	ἴεται
Imp. τετεν	εῖ	εἴην	εἰς	εἴλιατ	εἰς
Aor. 2. ἦν					

ACTIVE VOICE.

VERB FINITE						VERB INFINITE	
Indicative Mood			Conjunctive Mood	Optative Mood	Imperative Mood	Infin.	Participles
S. φησί	φήσει	φῆσι	φῶ	φαίης	φαίνυ	φαίης	φάντα φάσσα
P. φασέν	φασέτι	φαστεῖ	φᾶμεν	φῆτε	φαίημεν φαίμεν	φαίησαν φαίτε	φάντων φάσσαν
D. —	φατόν	φατού	—	φῆτον	φῆτον	—	φάντη φάσση
S. ἐφη	ἐφη	ἐφη	(See § 60, obs. 2)				
P. ἐφασέν	ἐφασέτε	ἐφασαν					
D. —	ἐφατού	ἐφάτη					
Aor. 1. Imperfective		φήσω				φῆσαι	φήσας
Aor. 2. Imperfective		ἐφησα					
Aor. 1. Future			φῆσαιμι				
Aor. 2. Future							

Obs.—The Active Voice has also: 2nd Aor. ἐφη or *εἶπον*; Imp. ἐψασκον; Perf. *εἰρηκα*. In the Passive: οὐρηται; 1 Aor. ἐφρήθη, ἐφρέθη; Verb. Adj. φατός, φατεός. In the Middle: Pres. Inf. φασθαι; Part. φάνεος; Perf. ἐφάμην; Fut. φήσουμαι.

§ 59. MISCELLANEOUS OBSERVATIONS ON THE VERBS.

Verbs in -ω.

1. The forms λύσ-ειας, etc., in the First Aorist Optative (§ 47) are called *Æolic Aorist*.

2. Many Verbs have a contracted Perfect. Thus, from ἴστημι we have—

Perf. Pl.	ἔσταμεν	Opt.	ἴσταιην	Partic.	ἴστώς
	ἔστατε	Imp.	ἴσταθι		ἴστωσα
	ἔστᾶσι	Infin.	ἴστάραι		ἴστως
Conj.	ἴστω				

The following are of the same kind :

From—

βαίρω I go

Stem	Indic.	Conj.	Opt.	Imp.	Infin.	Partic.
*βέβια	βέβιαμεν	βέβω	—	—	βεβάναι	βεβώς
γίνομαι I am born						
*γέγαα γέγαμεν	—	—	—	—	γεγάμεν	γεγώς
δείδω I fear						
δέδια δέδιτων	—	—	—	δέδιθι	δεδιέναι	δεδιώς
θιήσκω I die						
*τέθραα τέθραμεν	—	—	τέθρυίην	τέθραθι	τεθράναι	τεθρεώς

3. ἄνωγα I command, makes Imperative ἄνωχθι; κέκραγα I have cried out, κέκραχθι; πέποιθα I believe, πέπεισθι.*

4. The following Verbs, with some others belonging to the First Conjugation, have a Second Aorist as if from a Verb in -μι.

	Conj.	Opt.	Imper.	Infin.	Partic.
βαίρω I go					
ἔβην	βῶ	βαίην	βῆθι	βῆναι	βάς
γηράσκω I grow old					
ἔγηρᾶν	—	—	—	γηρᾶναι	γηράς
διδράσκω I flee					
ἔδρᾶν	δρῶ	δραίην	δρᾶθι	δρᾶναι	δράς
κτείνω I kill					
ἔκτᾶν	κτῶ	κταίην	—	κτάναι	κτάς

* Obs. κέκραγα also makes P. κέκραγμεν, κέκραχθε, D. κέκραχθυν.

	Conj.	Opt.	Imper.	Infin.	Partic.
τλάω <i>I bear</i>					
ἔτλην	—	τλαίην	τλῆθι	τλῆναι	τλάς
φθάρω <i>I get before</i>					
ἔφθην	φθῶ	φθαίην	—	φθῆναι	φθάς
ἔχω <i>I have</i>					
(ἔσχον)	σχῶ	σχοίην	σχές	(σχεῖν)	(σχών)
ἀλίσκομαι <i>I am taken</i>					
ἔἀλων	ἀλῶ	ἀλοίην	—	ἀλῶναι	ἀλούς
γνώσκω <i>I know</i>					
ἔγνων	γρῶ	γροίην	γρῦθι	γρῶναι	γρούς
φύω <i>I produce</i>					
ἔφυν (I was born)	φύην	—	φῦναι	φύς	

5. The termination *-ει* of the Second Person Singular in the Middle Voice was more usual than *-η*, particularly in the words βούλει, οἴει, ὄψει, and in the Liquid Future, as σπεροῦμαι *-εῖ -εῖται*.

6. The First Personal Plural in poetry is lengthened by inserting *ο-*: as, λυόμεσθα for λυόμεθα.

7. The Perfect and Pluperfect Passive or Middle in Pure Verbs form their Third Person Plural as in λύω; but in Consonant Verbs the Participle with *εἰσι* is used: as, λελεγμένοι *εἰσι* from λέλεγμαι, πεπεισμένοι *ἥσαν* from ἐπεπείσμην.*

8. οἶδα *I know*, ἤδειν or ἤδη *I knew*, are thus conjugated:

Perf. S. οἶδα	Plup. S. ἤδη {	Pl. ἥσμεν {	D. ἥστην {
οἶσθα	ἥδειν}	ἥδειμεν}	ἥδειτην}
οἶδε	ἥδησθα	ἥστε	{
Pl. ἕσμεν	ἥη {	ἥδειτε {	
ἕστε	ἥδειν}	ἥδεσαν {	
ἕσασι		ἥσαν	
D. ἕστον			

The Cognate Moods are thus formed:

Conj. εἰδῶ	Imper. ἴσθι	Partic. εἰδώς
Opt. εἰδεῖην	Infin. εἰδέσαι	

Note.—Imperat. ἴσθι ἴστω, Plur. ἴστε ἴστων, D. ἴστον ἴστων.

9. The following Verbs form their Conjunctive and Optative in the Perfect Middle like the Present:

Perf. μέμρημαι <i>I remember</i>	Perf. κέκλημαι <i>I have been called</i>
Conj. μεμνῶμαι	Opt. κεκλήμην <i>-ῷο -ῷτο</i>
Opt. μεμνήμην μεμνώμην	

* Obs.—In Epic Poetry, and sometimes in Attic, we have *-εται -ετο* for *-ηται -ητο*, as τετρίφαται, for τέτριβνται, ἵκσωσοιται, for ἵκσωσοιτο.

Contracted Verbs.

Obs. 1.—The following Verbs contract -άει into -ῆ:

ζάω <i>I live</i>	διψάω <i>I thirst</i>	σμάω <i>I anoint</i>
πεινάω <i>I hunger</i>	κνάω <i>I grate</i>	ψάω <i>I rub</i>

ζάω also makes Imperf. ἔζων, ἔζης, ἔζη, etc. χράομαι *I use*, makes ἔχρητο, etc., χρῆσθαι.

λοίω *I wash*, is contracted in some parts: as, ἔλου for ἔλουε, λοῦμαι λοῦται for λούομαι λούεται. So οἶμαι *I think*, for οἴομαι, Imperf. φόμην for φόμην.

χρή *it behoves*, makes Conj. χρῆ, Opt. χρείη, Infin. χροῆναι, Partic. τὸ χρεών. Its compound, ἀπόχρη *it suffices*, makes Infin. ἀποχρῆν.

Obs. 2.—Disyllables in ἐω have no contraction but εῖ: as, χίω *I pour*, χεῖς, χεῖ, Plur. χέομεν, χεῖτε, χέουσι, Dual χεῖτον. Except δέω *I bind*, and its compounds: as, κατέδον for κατέδεον, ἀναδούμενοι for ἀναδεύμενοι. But Partic. δέων, δέον occur.

§ 60.

Verbs in -μι.

Obs. 1.—Several deponents are conjugated like Verbs in μι: as,

ἄγαμαι <i>I wonder</i>	ἴπταμαι <i>I fly</i>	ἀρνυμαι <i>I get</i>
δύναμαι <i>I am able</i>	κρέμαμαι <i>I hang</i>	καίνυμαι <i>I excel</i>
ἐπίσταμαι <i>I know</i>	ὄνομαι <i>I blame</i>	

Obs. 2.—The following are isolated tenses:

Imperf. ἤν, ἦ *I said, he said* (§ 37), from ἥ-μι.

Pres. κεῖμαι *I lie*, κεῖσαι, κεῖνται, Conj. 3. Sing. κέηται, Opt. κέοιτο, Imperat. κεῖσο, Infin. κεῖσθαι, κείμενος.

Pres. ἴμμαι *I sit*, Conj. κάθ-ωμαι, Opt. καθοίμην, Imper. κάθησο (κάθον), Infin. καθῆσθαι, Part. καθήμενος.

ἴοικα *I am like*, έοικας, έοικε, Pl. έοίκαμεν, έοιγμεν, έοίκατε, έοίκασι or εἰξᾶσι, D. έοικατον, Conj. έοίκω, Opt. έοίκοιμι, Infin. έοικέναι (also Attic poet. εἰκέναι), Part. έοικίς (Attic poet. εἰκώς), Pluperf. έψκειν.

Obs. 3.—The First Aorists ἔθηκα, ἔδωκα, are used only in the Indicative Mood, and chiefly in the Singular. The Plural and Dual are usually taken from the Second Aorist. Thus, S. ἔθηκα -ες -ε, P. ἔθεμεν, ἔθετε, ἔθεσαν, D. ἔθετον, ἔθέτην.

§ 61.

FORMATION OF TENSES.

The Tenses of Verbs are formed (§ 43), 1. from the Present Stem; 2. from the True Stem, by adding a syllable commencing with a vowel; 3. from the True Stem, by adding a syllable commencing with a consonant.

Before the Perfect is placed a syllable called the *Reduplication*; before the Historical Tenses, one called the *Augment*.

§ 62.

PRESENT STEM.

The Present Stem is sometimes the same as the True Stem: as, Present *τέρπω*, Stem *τέρπ*; Present *λέγω*, Stem *λεγ*; Present *λύω*, Stem *λυ*.

More often it is formed from the True Stem, either

1. By lengthening the vowel, or changing it to a diphthong: as,

True Stem	Present Stem	
<i>τρίβ</i>	<i>τρίβ-ω</i>	<i>I rub</i>
<i>φυγ</i>	<i>φεύγ-ω</i>	<i>I flee</i>
<i>πιθ</i>	<i>πείθ-ω</i>	<i>I persuade</i>
<i>τραγ</i>	<i>τρώγ-ω</i>	<i>I eat</i>
<i>κλῖν</i>	<i>κλίν-ω</i>	<i>I bend</i>
<i>φῦρ</i>	<i>φῦρ-ω</i>	<i>I stuff</i>
<i>σπερ</i>	<i>σπείρ-ω</i>	<i>I sow</i>
<i>φαν</i>	<i>φαίν-ω</i>	<i>I show</i>

2. By strengthening the characteristic letter: * as,

True Stem	Present Stem	
<i>τύπ</i>	<i>τύπτ-ω</i>	<i>I beat</i>
<i>τεκ</i>	<i>τίκτ-ω</i>	<i>I beget</i>
<i>έρετ</i>	<i>έρεσσ-ω</i>	<i>I row</i>
<i>βαλ</i>	<i>βάλλ-ω</i>	<i>I cast</i>

3. By inserting a letter or syllable: as,

True Stem	Present Stem	
<i>εῦρ</i>	<i>εύρ-ισκ-ω</i>	<i>I find</i>
<i>δεικ</i>	<i>δείκ-νυ-μι</i>	<i>I show</i>
<i>άμαρτ</i>	<i>άμαρτ-άν-ω</i>	<i>I err</i>
<i>λαβ</i>	<i>λα-μ-βάν-ω</i>	<i>I take</i>

Obs.—The True Stem of Verbs with a mute characteristic is generally seen in the Second Aorist. If the Verb be from a Liquid Stem, the True Stem appears in the First Future.

* This is done: 1. By adding *-τ*. These are truly *Frequentative*. 2. By adding *-ι*, which sometimes coalesces with the preceding consonant, as *βάλλω* = *βαλ-ι-ω*; sometimes is transposed, as *φαίνω* = *φαν-ι-ω*.

4. By prefixing a syllable (called Reduplication) to the True Stem : as, *πι-πτ-ω* *I fall*, for *πι-πετ-ω*; *μι-μν-ω* *I remain*, for *μι-μεν-ω*; *τι-θη-μι* *I place*, from Stem *θε*; *δι-δω-μι* *I give*, from Stem *δο*; *ι-στη-μι* *I set up*, for *σι-στη-μι*, from Stem *στα*.

§ 63.

AUGMENT.

The Historical Tenses in the Indicative Mood have a prefix, which is named the AUGMENT. The Augment is of two kinds : 1. *Syllabic*, which prefixes *ē-* to a Stem ; 2. *Temporal*, which lengthens a vowel.

Consonant Stems always have the Syllabic Augment : as, *τύπτ-ω*, Imperfect *ἔ-τυπτ-ον*; but *ρ* is doubled, as *ριπτ-ω* *I throw*, *ἔρριπτ-ον*. *Βούλομαι*, *δύναμαι*, and *μέλλω* take *η* or *ē*.

Stems which begin with a vowel have the Temporal Augment, not only in the Historical Tenses but also in the Perfect : as,

Stem	Imperfect	Perf. Act.	Perf. Pass.	1. Aor. Pass.
ἀινύτ-ω <i>I finish</i>	ἡνυτον	ἡνυκα	ἡνυσμαι	ἡνύσθην
ἐλπιζ-ω <i>I hope</i>	ἡλπιζον	ἡλπικα	ἡλπισμαι	ἡλπισθην
ὁρύσσω <i>I dig</i>	ὁρυσσον	(ὁρ)ώρυχα	ὁρώρυγμαι	ὁρύχθην
ἰδρύω <i>I fix</i>	ἴδρυον	ἴδρυκα	ἴδρυμαι	ἴδρύνθην
ὑβρίζω <i>I insult</i>	ὑβριζον	ὑβρικα	ὑβρισμαι	ὑβρίσθην
αἱρέω <i>I take</i>	ἥρουν	ἥρηκα	ἥρημαι	ἥρεθην
αὐξάνω <i>I increase</i>	ηνξανον	ηνξηκα	ηνξημαι	ηνξήθην
οἰκοδομέω <i>I build</i>	φοικόμουν	φοικόμηκα	φοικόμημαι	φοικοδομήθην

The diphthongs *ei*, *eu*, *ou*, and long vowels, take no Augment.*

Verbs compounded of Nouns take the Augment at the beginning : as, *οἰκοδομέω* *I am a housebuilder*, φοικόμοον. ένς and έν are augmented regularly, unless they are followed by a short vowel : as, *δυστυχέω* *I am unfortunate*, ἔδυστύχοντ; but *δυσαρεστέω* *I dislike*, δυσηρέστοντ.

Verbs compounded with Prepositions place the Augment after the Preparation : as, *προσ-βάλλω* *I lay to*, *προσ-έ-βαλλον*; κατ-βάλλω *I lay down*, κατ-έ-βαλλον, but ἀροιγω *I open*, ηνοιγον.

Obs.—άμφι and περί are never elided : as, *περιβάλλω* *I lay round*, περι-έ-βαλλον; ἀμφι-έννυμι *I clothe around*, ἀμφί-εσα. πρό is joined to ε by crasis : as, *προύβαλλον* *I laid before*, for προ-έβαλλον.

§ 64.

REDUPLICATION.

REDUPLICATION is the sign of the Perfect and Pluperfect Tenses in all voices, the Future Perfect Passive, and some 2nd Aorists. It is kept in all Moods and in the Verb Infinite.

* ὠθέω *I thrust*, ὀνέομαι *I buy*, take έ. So also ἀλίσκομαι *I am taken*, ἀγνυμι *I break* (fut. *ιδξω*). Ὁρδω *I see*, has both augments, as Imp. ἔώρων. Ξεχω *makes* Imp. *ειχωρ*, 2nd Aor. *ησχων*.

a. Reduplication is used in Verbs beginning with a single consonant: as, *τύπτω*, Perf. *τέτυφα*; or with a mute followed by a liquid: as, *γράφω*, Perf. *γέγραφα*; *πνέω* *I breathe*, Perf. *πέπνευκα*.

b. Verbs beginning with *þ* or with a double consonant take *ε* instead of the Reduplication: as, *þίπτω* *I throw*, Perf. *ἔþριφα*; *κτείνω* *I kill*, Perf. *ἔκτονα*.

c. If a Verb begins with an *aspirated* consonant it takes the corresponding *hard* consonant: as, *θύω* *I sacrifice*, Perf. *τέθυκα*.

d. Verbs beginning with a vowel take the Temporal Augment instead of the Reduplication (§ 63): as, *ἀμειβω* *I change*, Perf. *ῆμειφα*.

e. In Verbs compounded with Prepositions the Reduplication is placed after the Preposition: as, *ἐκ-λύω*, Perf. *ἐκ-λέ-λυκα*.

f. Some Verbs beginning with a vowel, in addition to the Temporal Augment, take the first two letters of the Stem: as, *ὁρύττω* *I dig*, Perf. *ὁρώρυχα*. This is called *Attic Reduplication*.

§ 65. TENSES FORMED FROM THE PRESENT STEM.

1. The *Imperfect Active* is formed from the Present Stem by adding *-ov* and prefixing the Syllabic Augment: as, *τύπτ-ω*, Imperf. *ἔ-τυπτ-ον*.

2. The *Present Middle and Passive* is formed from the Present Stem by adding *ομαι*: as, *τύπτ-ω*, Present Middle and Passive *τύπτ-ομαι*.

3. The *Imperfect Middle and Passive* is formed from the Present Stem by adding *-όμην* and prefixing the Syllabic Augment: as, *τύπτ-ω*, Imperf. Middle and Passive *ἔ-τυπτ-όμην*.

§ 66. TENSES FORMED FROM THE TRUE STEM BY ADDING A VOWEL TERMINATION.

1. The *Second Perfect Active* is formed from the True Stem by adding *-a* and prefixing the Reduplication: as, *τύπτω*, True Stem *τυπ*, Second Perfect Active *τέ-τυπ-a*.

2. The *Second Pluperfect Active* is formed from the Second Perfect Active by changing *a* into *ειν* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τέ-τυπ-a*, *ἔ-τε-τύπ-ειν*.

3. The *Second Aorist Active* is formed from the True Stem by adding *-ov* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τύπτω*, True Stem *τυπ*, Second Aorist Active *ἔ-τυπ-ον*.

4. The *Second Aorist Middle* is formed from the True Stem by adding *-όμην* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τύπτω*, True Stem *τυπ*, Second Aorist Middle *ἔ-τυπ-όμην*.

5. The *Second Aorist Passive* is formed from the True Stem by adding $-\eta\nu$ and prefixing the Augment: as, *τύπτω*, True Stem *τυπ*, Second Aorist Passive *ἔ-τύπ-ην*.

6. The *Second Future Passive* is formed from the Second Aorist Passive by dropping the Augment and changing $-\eta\nu$ into *ήσομαι*: as, 2. Aor. Pass. *ἔτύπην*, 2. Fut. Pass. *τυπήσομαι*.

From the True Stem are also formed the Futures Active and Middle of Liquid Verbs:

1. The *Future Active* is formed from the True Stem by adding $-\bar{\omega}$: as, *σπείρω* *I sow*, True Stem *σπερ*, Future Active *σπερ-ω*.*

2. The *Future Middle* is formed from the True Stem by adding $-οῦμαι$: as, *σπείρω* *I sow*, True Stem *σπερ*, Future Middle *σπερ-οῦμαι*.

§ 67. TENSES FORMED FROM THE TRUE STEM BY ADDING A CONSONANT TERMINATION.

1. The *Future Active* is formed from the True Stem, or sometimes from the Present Stem, by adding $-\sigma\omega$, and in Verbs ending in $-\omega$ pure, sometimes lengthening the vowel preceding the $-\omega$: thus,

Present		True Stem	Future
λύω	<i>I loose</i>	λυ	λύ-σω
τελέω	<i>I finish</i>	τελε	τελέ-σω
τιμάω	<i>I honour</i>	τιμα	τιμή-σω
τύπτω	<i>I beat</i>	τυπ	τυψω
πλέκω	<i>I fold</i>	πλεκ	πλέξω
πείθω	<i>I persuade</i>	πιθ	πείσω
ἴστημι	<i>I set up</i>	στα	στήσω

Liquid Verbs form their futures as in § 66.

2. The *Future Middle* is formed from the Future Active by changing $-\omega$ into $-ομαι$: as, *τύψω*, *τύψομαι*.

For the Future Middle of Liquid Verbs see § 66.

3. The *Perfect Active* is formed from the True Stem by adding $-κα$ or \grave{a} to the True Stem; and in Pure Verbs sometimes lengthening the vowel preceding $-\omega$, and prefixing the Reduplication or Augment for Reduplication.

4. The *Pluperfect Active* is formed from the Perfect Active by changing $-a$ into $-ειν$ and prefixing the Augment: thus,

* This $\bar{\omega}$ is contracted from $-ēσω$. Thus *σπερ-ē-σω* becomes *σπερ-ē-ω*, *σπερ-ω*.

Present	True Stem	Perfect	Pluperfect
λύω	λυ	λέ-λυ-κα	ἐ-λε-λύ-κειν
φιλέω	φιλε	πε-φιλ-η-κα	ε-πε-φιλ-ή-κειν
τύπτω	τυπ	τέ-τυφ-α	ἐ-τε-τύφ-ειν
πλέκω	πλεκ	πέ-πλεχ-α	ἐ-πε-πλέχ-ειν
πείθω	πειθ (Present Stem)	πέ-πει(θ)-κα	ἐ-πε-πεί-κειν
σπείρω	σπαρ (changed Stem)	ἔ-σπαρ-κα	ἐ-σπάρ-κειν
ἴστημι	στα	ἴ-στη-κα	εί-στή-κειν

5. The *First Aorist Active* is formed from the True Stem by adding *-σα* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τύπτω*, True Stem *τυπ*, First Aorist Active *ἐ-τυψα*.

In Liquid Verbs the vowel of the True Stem is lengthened or changed into a diphthong, and the *σ* is dropped: as,

Present	Pure Stem	Future	First Aorist
φαίνω	I show	φᾶν	ἐ-φην-α
περαίνω	I perform	περᾶν	ἐ-πέραν-α
στέλλω	I send	στελ	ἐ-στειλ-α
κρίνω	I judge	κρῖν	ἐ-κρīν-α
ἀμύνω	I defend	ἀμῦν	ἢ-μῦν-α

Obs. 1.—The lengthened vowel is kept in all the Moods and in the Verb Infinite: as,

ἔφηνα, φήνω, φήναιμι, φῆνον, φῆναι, φήνας.

But *ἥρα* I raised (from *ἄρω*) makes

ἄρω, ἄραιμι, ἄρον, ἄραι, ἄρας.

Obs. 2.—Four Verbs form their First Aorist in *-κα*, viz.:

δίδωμι	I give	ἐ-δω-κα	ἴημι	I send	ἢ-κα
τίθημι	I place	ἐ-θη-κα	φέρω	I bear	ἢνεγ-κα

And *φημί* I say has the First Aorist *είπα*, from Stem *εἰπ-*.

6. The *First Aorist Middle* is formed from the First Aorist Active by adding *-μην*: as, *ἔτυψα-έτυψάμην*.

7. The *Perfect Passive* is formed from the True Stem by adding *-μαι* and prefixing the Reduplication: as, *λύω*, Pure Stem *λυ*, Perfect Passive *λέ-λυ-μαι*; or with a lengthened vowel, as *φιλέω*, True Stem *φιλε*, Perfect Passive *πε-φιλ-η-μαι*. The final consonants of Stems are changed: * thus,

* P-sounds before *-μαι* are changed into *μ*; K-sounds into *γ*; Τ-sounds into *σ*.

Present	Stem	Perf. Active	Perf. Passive
τύπτω	τυπ	τέ-τυφ-α	τέ-τυμ-μαι
πλέκω	πλεκ	πέ-πλεχ-α	πέ-πλεγ-μαι
πειθω	πειθ (Pres. St.)	πέ-πει(θ)-κα	πέ-πεισ-μαι

Some Pure Verbs make their Perfect Passive in *-σμαι*: as, τελέω, τετέλεσμαι.

8. The *Pluperfect Passive* is formed from the Perfect Passive by changing *-μαι* into *-μην* and prefixing the Augment: as, τέτυμμαι, ἐτέτυμμην.

9. The *Third Future, or Future Perfect, Passive or Middle* (also called the *Paullo-post-Futurum*) is formed by adding *-σμαι* to the Stem of the Perfect Passive: as, Perfect τέτυμμαι, Stem τέτυπ, Future Perfect τετύψομαι (=τετύπ-σμαι).

Obs. 1.—In the Active Voice the Future Perfect is formed by the Future of *εἰμί* to be with the Perfect Passive: as, τετυφώς ἔσομαι I shall have beaten, Lat. *verberavero*.

Obs. 2.—Some Verbs form their Future Perfect Active or Middle from the Stem of the Perfect Active: as, ἔστηκα I have stood, Future Perfect Active ἔστηξω, Middle and Passive ἔστηξομαι.

10. The *First Aorist Passive* is formed from the Pure Stem by adding *-θην* and prefixing the Augment: as, λύω, Pure Stem λυ, First Aorist Passive ἵ-λι-θην.

Obs. 1.—Before *-θην*, vowels are lengthened as in the Future, First Aorist Active, and Perfect Active and Passive: as, φιλέω, Pure Stem φιλε, First Aorist Passive ἐ-φιλ-ή-θην. Sometimes σ is inserted: as, τέλεω, First Aorist Passive ἐτελέσθην, παύω, First Aorist Passive ἐπαύσθην and ἐπαύθην.

Obs. 2.—The consonant preceding *-θην* is aspirated if a Labial or Guttural, as ἵ-τριψ-θην (=ἵ-τριψ-θην), ἵ-πλεχ-θην (=ἵ-πλέκ-θην), if a Dental it becomes σ, as, ἵ-πεισ-θην (=ἵ-πειθ-θην).

11. The *First Future Passive* is formed from the First Aorist Passive by changing *-θην* into *-θήσομαι* and dropping the Augment: as, ἐνύφθην, τυφθήσομαι.

VERBAL NOUNS.

§ 68. I. *Substantives derived from Verbs* are of three kinds:

1. Those ending in *-τις*, *-της*, *-τηρ*, *-τωρ*, *-τρος*, *-ευς*, *-ας*, *-ης*, and *-ος*, Feminines in *-ις*, *-τρις*, *-τρια*, *-τειρα*, signifying the *agent*: as,

	Verb	Substantive	Feminine
From	προδίδωμι	προδότης	προδότις
κρίνω	κριτής	a traitor	
αὐλέω	αὐλήτης	a judge	
σώζω	σωτήρ	a flute-player	
ιάσμαι	ιατρός	a saviour	
ρέω (Stem)	ρήτωρ	a physician	
γράφω	γραφεύς	an orator	
θηράω	όρνιθοθήρας	a painter	
πωλέω	ἀρτοπώλης	a birdcatcher	
ἀειδῶ	ἀοιδός	a baker	ἀρτόπωλις
		a singer	

2. Those ending in *-σις*, *-σία*, *-σα*, *-τις* and *-τυς*, signifying the *doing of an act*: as,

	Verb	Substantive
From	κρίνω	κρίσις
δοκιμάζω	δοκιμασία	a judging
δοκέω	δόκησις, δόξα	a scrutiny
φημί	φάτις	a thinking
ὄρχεομαι	ὄρχηστρος	a speaking
		a dancing

3. Those signifying the *act done*, ending in *-μα*, *-μή* and *-μός*: as,

	Verb	Substantive
From	πρίσσω	πρᾶγμα
γράφω	γράμμα	a deed
γράμμα	γραμμή	a letter
διώκω	διωγμός	a line drawn
		a pursuit

Nouns in *-μός* also designate the *doing of an act*: as, *σεισμός* a shaking or earthquake.

Obs.—The derivation of these Substantives is doubtful; but they may perhaps be best derived from the Pure Stem of their Verbs. Many other Substantives of various terminations may be derived from the Stem of Verbs, but their meaning has become more general, and therefore they are not classed here under Verbals.

II. *Adjectives derived from Verbs*.—Verbal Adjectives end in *-τος* and *-τέος*.

Verbals in *-τος*, 1. answer to the Latin Passive Participle in *-tus*: as, ποιητός *made*, γραπτός *written*; 2. answer to Latin Verbals in *-bilis*: as, φιλητός *loveable*.

Verbals in *-τέος* answer to the Latin Gerundive in *-ndus*, and have the sense of *duty* or *necessity*: as, φιλητέος ὁ ἄντρας *the man is to be loved*, φιλητέον ἔστι τὸν ἄνδρα *we must love the man*.

These Verbal Adjectives are connected with the Stem of the First Aorist Passive:^{*} as,

From	1. Aor. Pass.	Verbal Adjectives
λύω	ἐ-λύθ-ην	λυτ-ός λυτ-έος
φιλέω	ἐ-φιλ-ή-θην	φιλ-η-τός φιλ-η-τέος
τρίβω	ἐ-τρίφ-θην	τριπ-τός τριπ-τέος
πλέκω	ἐ-πλέχ-θην	πλεκ-τός πλεκ-τέος
πείθω	ἐ-πείσ-θην	πεισ-τός πεισ-τέος
κρίνω	ἐ-κρί-θην	κρι-τός κριτ-έος
ἵστημι	ἐ-στά-θην	στα-τός στατ-έος

§ 69.

VERBS IN -μι.

I. The Present Stem is formed from the Pure Stem :

1. By prefixing the Reduplication (§ 62, 4) and adding the syllable *-μι*: as, *τί-θη-μι* *I place*, Stem *θε*. This is called *Proper Reduplication*. Some have no Reduplication: as, *φημί* *I say*, Stem *φα*; *εἰμί* *I am*, Stem *ἐσ*.

2. By prefixing *i*, the initial consonant being dropped: as, *ἴ-στη-μι* *I set up*, Stem *στα*; *ἴ-πτα-μαι* *I fly*, Stem *πτα*; *ἴ-η-μι* *I send*, Stem *ἐ*.

3. By adding to the Stem the syllable *νν* before the termination *-μι*, without the Reduplication: as, *ἄγ-νν-μι* *I break*, Stem *ἄγ*; *δεῖκ-νν-μι* *I show*, Stem *δεικ*.

2. The Imperfect is formed from the Present Stem by changing *-μι* into *-ην* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τί-θη-μι*, *ἐ-τί-θη-ην*.

3. The Second Aorist is formed from the True Stem by adding *-ην* and prefixing the Augment: as, *τί-θη-μι*, Stem *θε*, Second Aorist *ἐ-θ-ην*.

The other tenses of Verbs in *-μι* are formed like those of Verbs in *-ω*.

§ 70.

DERIVED VERBS.

1. Frequentative Verbs, expressing repeated action, end in *-άζω*, *-ίζω*, *-ύζω*: as, *στενάζω* *I groan constantly*, from *στένω*; *ώθιζω* *I am always pushing*, from *ώθεω*; *έρπύζω* *I am always creeping*, from *έρπω*. Sometimes in *-έω*, *-άω*: as, *φορέω*, from *φέρω*; *στρωφάω*, from *στρέφω* *I turn*.

2. Inceptive Verbs, expressing the beginning of an action, end in *-σκω*: as, *ἥβασκω* *I begin to grow young*, from *ἥβάω*; *μεθύσκω* *I begin to be drunken*, from *μεθύω*.

3. Desiderative Verbs, expressing a desire, end in *-σείω*, *-σιάω*, *-ιάω*, *-άω*: as, *γελασείω* *I want to laugh*, from *γελάω*;

* These Verbs are not all found; but are given as examples of the formation.

κλαυσιάω *I want to weep*, from κλαίω; στρατηγιάω *I wish to be a general*, from στρατηγέω; θανατάω *I wish to die*, from θάνατος.

4. There are many Verbs derived from Nouns, which signify the carrying into action of the quality expressed by the Noun: as, ἀληθεύω *I tell the truth*, from ἀληθής; Ἐλληνίζω *I speak Greek*, from Ἐλλην; πολεμώ *I make hostile*, πολεμίζω *I make war*, πολεμέω *I am at war with*, from πόλεμος; ὥχριάω *I am pale*, from ὥχριας *pale*; λευκάίνω *I make white*, from λευκός.

5. From some Perfects are formed Verbs of the same meaning: as, from τέθνηκα, Perfect of θνήσκω, τεθνήκω *I am dead*; from ἔστηκα, Perfect of ἴστημι, ἔστηκω *I stand*; from κέκληγα, Perfect of κλάζω, κεκλήγω *I call out*.

§ 71. VERBS WITH VARIETIES OF MEANING.

1. Many Verbs Active have a Future Middle with Active meaning. The following are some of the most frequent:

ἀκόνω	<i>I hear</i>	ἀκούσομαι
βοάω	<i>I cry out</i>	βοήσομαι
γηράω	<i>I am old</i>	γηράσομαι
θιήσκω	<i>I die</i>	θανοῦμαι
λαμβάνω	<i>I take</i>	λήψομαι
ὅμνυμι	<i>I swear</i>	ὅμοῦμαι
πίπτω	<i>I fall</i>	πεσοῦμαι
πλέω	<i>I sail</i>	πλεύσομαι
τρέχω	<i>I run</i>	δραμοῦμαι
ἀμαρτάνω	<i>I sin</i>	ἀμαρτήσομαι
γελάω	<i>I laugh</i>	γελάσομαι
δαρθάνω	<i>I sleep</i>	δαρθήσομαι
κλαίω	<i>I weep</i>	κλαύσομαι
μανθάνω	<i>I learn</i>	μαθήσομαι
πάσχω	<i>I suffer</i>	πείσομαι
πίνω	<i>I drink</i>	πί' ομαι
σιγάω	<i>I am silent</i>	σιγήσομαι
φεύγω	<i>I flee</i>	φεύξομαι

2. *Passive Deponents*, which have an Aorist of the Passive form, with Intransitive meaning: as,

βούλομαι	<i>I wish</i>	ἐβουλήθην
δύναμαι	<i>I am able</i>	ἐδυνήθην
ἐπίσταμαι	<i>I understand</i>	ἡπιστήθην
εὐλαβέομαι	<i>I am careful</i>	εὐλαβήθην

Some Deponents have a Passive sense in their Aorists: as, δέχομαι *I receive*, ἐδέχθην *I was received*, ιάομαι *I heal*, ιάθην *I was healed*.

3. Verbs which use the Future Middle in a Passive sense : as,

ἀρχω	<i>I rule</i>	ἀρξομαι	<i>I shall be ruled</i>
ἀλισκομαι	<i>I am taken</i>	ἀλώσομαι	<i>I shall be taken</i>
δηλώω	<i>I show</i>	δηλώσομαι	<i>I shall be shown</i>
έάω	<i>I allow</i>	έάσομαι	<i>I shall be allowed</i>
καλέω	<i>I call</i>	καλούμαι	<i>I shall be called</i>
		(also <i>εκλήσομαι</i> , seldom <i>εληθήσομαι</i>)	
λέγω	<i>I speak</i>	λέξομαι	<i>I shall be spoken of</i>
τιμάω	<i>I honour</i>	τιμήσομαι	<i>I shall be honoured</i>

4. Transitive Verbs with a Second Perfect Intransitive or Passive : as,

ἄγνυμι	<i>I break</i>	ἔαγα	<i>I am broken</i>
ἀνοίγω	<i>I open</i>	ἀνέψγα	<i>I am opened</i>
ἐγείρω	<i>I waken</i>	ἐγρήγορα	<i>I am wakened</i>
στλλυμι	<i>I destroy</i>	στλλα	<i>I am undone</i> or destroyed
πείθω	<i>I persuade</i>	πέποιθα	<i>I am persuaded</i>
πράσσω	<i>I fare</i>	πέπραγα	<i>I have fared</i>
ρήγνυμι	<i>I burst</i>	ἔρρωγα	<i>I am burst open</i> -
φαίνω	<i>I show</i>	πέφηνα	<i>I am shown to be, I appear</i>

5. Transitive Verbs with a Second Aorist Intransitive or Passive : as,

ἴστημι	<i>I set up</i>	ἔστην	<i>I stood</i>
δύω	<i>I put into</i>	ἔδυν	<i>I went into</i>
φύω	<i>I produce</i>	ἔφυν	<i>I was born</i>
σβέννυμι	<i>I extinguish</i>	ἔσβην	<i>I was extinguished</i>
ἐρείπω	<i>I dash down</i>	ῆριπον	<i>I fell</i>

These Verbs generally have the same sense in the Perfect as in the Second Aorist.

6. Deponent Middle Verbs with a Perfect of Passive form, with both Active and Passive meaning : as, ἐργάζομαι *I do*, Perfect εἰργασμαι *I have done* and *I have been done*; κτάομαι, Perfect κέκτημαι *I have possessed* and *I have been possessed*.7. Some Intransitive Verbs have a Transitive Future and First Aorist : as, βαίνω *I go*, Future βήσω *I shall make to go*, First Aorist ἐβησα *I made to go*.8. Sometimes the Perfect has a Present sense : as, οἶδα *I know*, ἀνωγα *I command*, ἔοικα *I seem*; or the Present a Perfect sense : as, ἤκω *I am come*, οἴχομαι *I am gone*.

§ 72. VERBS WITH VARIETIES OF FORM.

Defective Verbs, which supply some of their tenses from other Stems. The following are the most important:

Present

aipέω I take

Stem	Future	Perf. Active	Aorist	Perf. Pass.	1. Aor. Pass.
aiρε	aiρή-σω	ῆρηκα	—	ῆρημαι	ῆρέθην
έλ	έλουμαι	—	είλον	—	—

ēr̄χomai I come

έλευθ	έλευσομαι	έληλυθα	ῆλθον	—	—
-------	-----------	---------	-------	---	---

ēsθiō I eat

έδ	έδομαι	έδήδοκα	—	έδήδεσμαι	ήδέσθην
φαγ	φάγομαι	—	ῆφαγον	—	—

ēx̄w I have

—	ῆξω	—	—	—	—
σχε	σχήσω	ῆσχηκα	ῆσχον	ῆσχημαι	ῆσχέθην

ōrāw I see

όρα	—	έώρακα	—	έώραμαι	—
όπ	όψομαι	ώμημαι	—	—	ώφθην
ιδ	—	οίδα (I know)	είδον	—	—

trēx̄w I run

θρεχ	θρέξομαι*	—	έθρεξα*	—	—
δρεμ	δραμοῦμαι	δεδράμηκα	έδραμον	—	—

phērw I bear

οι	οῖσω	—	—	—	οἰσθήσομαι 1. Fut. Pass.
ένεκ	—	ένήνοχα	ήνεγκα	ένήνεγμαι	ήνέχθην

ph̄m̄i I say

φα	φήσω	—	έφην	—	—
ἐπ	—	—	{εἴπα } {εἴπον}	—	—
έρε	έρω	εἴρηκα	—	εἴρημαι	έρρήθην

§ 73. Anomalous Verbs are those which form their tenses either from various Stems or from a Stem changed from their True Stem by the addition of various letters or syllables. The following is a list of the most common Verbs of this class:

Present	Future	Perfect	Aorist
ᾶγω lead	ᾶξω	ῆχα †	ῆγαγον
αισθάνομαι perceive	αισθήσομαι	ῆσθημαι	ῆσθόμην

* These forms occur but rarely.

† Only in compounds.

Present	Future	Perfect	Aorist
ἀκούω <i>hear</i>	ἀκούσομαι	ἀκήκοα	η̄κουσα
ἀλίσκομαι <i>am taken</i>	ἀλώσομαι	ἐάλωκα	ἐάλων
ἀμαρτάνω <i>err</i>	ἀμαρτήσομαι	ἡμάρτηκα	η̄μαρτον
ἀρέσκω <i>please</i>	ἀρέσω	—	η̄ρεσα
αὐξάνω <i>increase</i>	αὐξήσω	η̄νξῆκα	η̄νξησα
βαίνω <i>go</i>	βίήσομαι	βέβηκα	η̄βην
βάλλω <i>cast</i>	βιαλῶ	βέβληκα	η̄βαλον
βλαστάνω <i>sprout</i>	*βλαστήσω	ἐβλάστηκα	η̄βλαστον
*βλώσκω <i>go</i>	μολοῦμαι	*μέμβλωκα	η̄μολον
βούλομαι <i>wish</i>	βιούλησομαι	βεβιούλημαι	η̄βιουλήθην
γαμέω <i>marry</i>	γαμῶ	γεγάμηκα	η̄γημα
γίγνομαι <i>become</i>	γενήσομαι	{ γέγορα γεγένημαι }	η̄γενόμην
γιγνώσκω <i>know</i>	γνώσομαι	η̄γνωκα	η̄γνων
δάκνω <i>bite</i>	δήζομαι	(δέδηγμαι Poet.)	η̄δακον
δείδω <i>fear</i>	*δείσω	{ δέδοικα δέδια }	η̄δεισα
δέω (διδημι) <i>bind</i>	δήσω	*δέδεκα, δέδηκα	η̄δησα
δέω <i>want</i>	δείσω	δεδέηκα	η̄δέησα
διδάσκω <i>teach</i>	διδάξω	δεδίδαχα	η̄δίδαξα
διδράσκω <i>run away</i>	δράσομαι	δέδρακα	η̄δραν -ασα
δοκέω <i>seem</i>	δόξω	δέδογμαι	η̄δοξα
δύναμαι <i>am able</i>	δυνήσομαι	δέδύνημαι	η̄δυνήθην
ἐθέλω, θέλω <i>will</i>	ἐθελήσω	η̄θέληκα	η̄θέλησα
ἐλαύνω <i>drive</i>	ἐλῶ†	η̄λήλακα	η̄λάσα
ἔπομαι <i>follow</i>	ἔφομαι	—	η̄σπόμην
εὑρίσκω <i>find</i>	εύρήσω	εῦρηκα	η̄νρον
ἔψω <i>cook</i>	ἔψήσω	*η̄ψημαι	η̄ψησα
θάλλω <i>bloom</i>	*θαλλήσω	τέθηλα	*η̄θαλον
θέω <i>run</i>	θεύσομαι	—	—
θιγγάνω <i>touch</i>	*θιξομαι	—	η̄θιγον
θνήσκω <i>die</i>	‡θανοῦμαι	τέθυνηκα	‡η̄θανον
θρώσκω <i>leap</i>	θοροῦμαι	(τέθορα)	η̄θορον
ἰκνέομαι <i>come</i>	ἴξομαι	Ἴγμαι	η̄κόμην
καίω <i>burn</i>	καύσω	‡κέκαυκα	η̄καυσα
καλέω — <i>call</i>	καλέσω	κέκληκα	η̄κάλεσα
κάμνω <i>am weary</i>	καμοῦμαι	κέκμηκα	η̄καμον
ξέλομαι <i>exhort</i>	κελήσομαι	—	‡έκελησάμην η̄κεκλόμην
κλάζω <i>sound</i>	κλάγξω	κέκλαγγα	η̄κλαγξα
κλαίω <i>weep</i>	κλαύσομαι	κέκλαυμαι (Pass. and Mid.)	η̄κλαυσα η̄κλαγον

† *Decline, Sing.* ἐλῶ, ἐλᾶς, ἐλᾶ; *Plur.* ἐλῶμεν, ἐλᾶτε, ἐλῶσι; *Dual,* ἐλῆτον.
‡ *Compounds only used in prose.*

§ *Poet. only.*

Present	Future	Perfect	Aorist
κράζω <i>cry</i>	*κράξω	κέκραγα	{ *έκραγον *έκραξα
λαγχάνω <i>gain by lot</i>	*λήξομαι	{εῖληχα } (λέλογχα)	ἔλαχον
λαμβάνω <i>take</i>	λήψομαι	εῖληφα	ἔλαβον
λατθάνω, λήθω <i>lie hid</i>	λήσω	λέληθα	ἔλαθον
λυνθάνομαι <i>forget</i>	λήσομαι	λέλησμαι	ἔλαθόμην
μανθάνω <i>learn</i>	μαθήσομαι	μεμάθηκα	ἔμαθον
μάχομαι <i>fight</i>	μαχοῦμαι	μεμάχημαι	ἔμαχεσάμην
μέλλω <i>am about</i>	μελλήσω	—	ἔμέλλησα
μέλλω <i>am a care†</i>	μελήσω	§μέμηλα	ἔμέλησα
μιμνήσκω <i>remind</i>	μνήσω	—	ἔμνησα
μιμνήσκομαι <i>remember</i>	{ μνήσομαι‡ μεμνήσομαι }	μέμνημαι	§έμνησάμην
ὄζω <i>smell</i>	όζήσω	§δόδωδα	§δάζησα
οἴομαι <i>think</i>	οίήσομαι	—	φήθην
οἴχομαι <i>am gone</i>	οἰχήσομαι	οἴχακα	—
ὅλλυμι <i>destroy</i>	όλῶ	{όλώλεκα όλωλα (neut.)}	§όλεσα
ὅμνυμι <i>swear</i>	όμοῦμαι	όμώμοκα	ώμοσυ
ὅργυνμι <i>rouse</i>	ὅρσω	ὅρωρα Neut.	{ ὅρσα ὅρορον
όφείλω <i>owe</i>	όφειλήσω	ώφείληκα	{ ὄφελον ώφελησα
όφλισκάνω <i>incur</i>	όφλήσω	ώφληκα	{ *ώφλησα ώφλον
πάσχω <i>suffer</i>	πείσομαι	πέπονθα	ἔπαθον
πίνω <i>drink</i>	πί' ομαι	πέπωκα	ἔπιον
πιπράσκω <i>sell</i>	άποδώσομαι	πέπράκα	ἀπεδόμην
πίπτω <i>fall</i>	πεσοῦμαι	πέπτωκα	ἔπεσον
πλέω <i>sail</i>	πλεύσομαι	πέπλευκα	ἔπλευσα
πνέω <i>breathe</i>	*πνεύσομαι	πέπνευκα	ἔπνευσα
πυνθάνομαι <i>inquire</i>	πεύσομαι	πέπνυσμαι	ἐπυνθόμην
ῥέω <i>flow</i>	ῥεύσομαι	ἐρρήνηκα	{ *ἔρρευσα ἔρρήνη
ῥήγνυμι <i>break</i>	ῥήξω	ἐρήρωγα Neut.	ἔρρηξα
τέμνω <i>cut</i>	τεμῶ	τέτμηκα	ἔτεμον
τίκτω <i>bear</i>	τέξομαι	τέτοκα	{ *έτεξα έτεκον
τιτρώσκω <i>wound</i>	τρώσω	τέτρωμαι	ἔτρωσα
τυγχάνω <i>obtain</i>	τεύξομαι	τετύχηκα	{ ἔτύχησα Ep. τετυχον

† Generally only impersonal.

‡ Compounds used only in prose.

§ Poet. only.

Present	Future	Perfect	Aorist
ὑπισχνέομαι <i>promise</i>	ὑποσχήσομαι	ὑπέσχημαι	ὑπεσχόμην
φθάνω <i>anticipate</i>	φθάσω	*έφθακα	{έφθασα έφθην}
χαίρω <i>rejoice</i>	χαιρήσω	κεχάρηκα, -ημαι	έχαρην
χάσκω <i>gape</i>	χαροῦμαι	κέχηνα	έχανον
χέω <i>pour</i>	χέω	κεχύκα	έχεα
ώθέω —ω <i>thrust</i>	{δύθήσω} ώσω	ἔωκα	ἔωσα
ώρέομαι <i>buy</i>	ώνήσομαι	ἐώνημαι	ἐπριάμην

PARTICLES.

ADVERBS.

§ 74. Adverbs are derived from Nouns Substantive and Adjective. They frequently answer to some existing case of the Noun, and often the Neuter Accusative, Plural or Singular, is used as an Adverb: thus,

1. Dative Case: *ἰδίᾳ privately, κοινῇ in common, πεζῇ on foot, οπουδῇ with zeal, αὐτῷ on the spot.*

2. Accusative Case: *ἀρχήν at the beginning, δωρέαν as a gift, πέραν on the further side, καλόν fairly, βραχέα briefly, οἴκονδε homewards, χάριν for the sake of.*

3. Adverbs in *-ως* (derived from the Genitive Case): *as, σοφῶς wisely, χαριέντως gracefully, εὐδαιμόρως happily.* Many of these Adverbs drop the final *-ς*: *as, ἄφνω suddenly, ἄνω upwards, κάτω downwards.* These Adverbs in *-ως* are often formed from Participles: *as, τεταγμένως in an orderly manner, ἀρειμένως carelessly, πρεπόντως becomingly, εἰκότως probably.*

4. Adverbs in *-δα, -δον, -δην, -τι, -τει*: *as, κρύβδα, κρύβδην secretly, ἀραφανδόν openly, Ελληνιστί in a Greek manner, ἀμαχεῖ without fighting, ἀνατεῖ, with impunity.*

Obs. 1.—Adverbs formed from Adjectives of the comparative degree take the form of the Neuter Accusative Singular: *as, σοφώτερον more wisely.* If from Adjectives of the superlative degree, of the Neuter Accusative Plural: *as, σοφώτατα most wisely.* Some of these end also in *-ω*: *as, ἐγγυτάτω most nearly.*

Obs. 2.—Some Adverbs are primary words: *as, νῦν now, οὐ not.*

§ Poet. only.

§ 75. Adverbs, with regard to their meaning, are divided into—

1. Adverbs of *manner*, answering to the question *how?* as, καρίως *seasonably*, καλῶς *well*.
2. Adverbs of *place*, answering to the questions *where?* *whither?* *whence?* as, οἴκοθι, οἴκοι *at home*, οἴκοθεν *from home*, οἴκορδε *homewards*.
3. Adverbs of *time*, answering to the question *when?* as, πρίν *before*, τότε *then*, πολλάκις *oftentimes*, ἑπτάκις *seven times*.

PREPOSITIONS.

§ 76. The following Prepositions take *one case only*:

1. The *Accusative*: εἰς (or ὡς) *into*.
2. The *Genitive*: ἀντί *against*, ἀπό *from*, ἐκ, ἐξ *out of*, πρό *before*.
3. The *Dative*: ἐν *in*, σύν, ξύν *with*.

The following take *two cases*:

1. *Accusative and Genitive*: διά *through*, κατά *down*, μετά *with*, ὡπέρ *over*.
2. *Accusative and Dative*: ἀνά *upon*.

The following take *Accusative, Genitive, and Dative*: ἀμφὶ *about*, ἐπί *upon*, παρά *beside*, περὶ *around*, πρός *to, from, near*, ὑπό *under*.

Obs. 1.—The following Adverbs are sometimes used with the *Genitive* case like Prepositions: ἄνευ *without*, ἄχυτ, μέχρι *until*, μεταξύ *between*, ἐνεκά *on account of*.

Obs. 2.—All the Prepositions may be compounded with Verbs: as, βαῖρω *I go*, ἀναβαῖνω *I go up*, ἀποβαῖρω *I go away*, περιβαῖρω *I go round*, προσβαῖρω *I go to*.

INSEPARABLE PARTICLES.

§ 77. Inseparable Particles prefixed to other words are, ἀρι-, ἐρι-, δα-, ζα-, with intensive meaning: as, ἀρίδακρυς *very sorrowful*, ἐρίθρωμος *very roaring*, δάσκιος *very shady*, ζάκοτος *very angry*. Also the prefix ἀ *privative*, ἀ (*for ἀμα*), ἀνα, ἐν *negative*, εὖ *well*, ζυς *ill*, ἡμι *half*: as, ἀθεος *godless*, ἀτάλαντος *of equal weight*, ἀνήμερος *wild*, ῥήνεμος *calm*, εὔελπις *sanguine*, δυσειδῆς *ill-looking*, ἡμιτάλαρρον *half a talent*.

CONJUNCTIONS.

§ 78. Conjunctions are either *coordinate*, which join sentences alike in mood; or *subordinate*, which join sentences, one of which depends on the other, differing generally in mood:

1. Coordinate: *as, kai and, both; te and, both; de and, but; oūte, m̄̄te, oūde, μηδέ neither, nor; ή or; εἴτε whether; ἀλλά yet, but; αὐτάρ yet; καίτοι and yet; μέντοι however; δμως nevertheless; ως as, when; ὥσπερ as; γάρ for; ἄρα therefore; οὖν therefore; νῦν now, therefore; τοιτούν, τοιγάρ therefore.*

2. Subordinate: *as, ὅτε, ἐπει when, ἔως until, πριν before that, ὅτι that, ως that, ὥστε so that, ίνα, ὅπως, ως in order that, μή that not, εἰ, έάν, ἢν if.*

EMPHATIC PARTICLES.

§ 79. Some Conjunctions are used to give emphasis to words: *as, γε at least, γοῦν (= γε οὖν) at least, περ very much so, δή sometimes like ήδη now, sometimes exactly, δῆτα, δῆκον certainly, ή truly, ή μήν verily and indeed, ή που, ήτοι surely, ραι yea, νή truly, μά truly.*

Obs.— H μήν is the usual form of oaths: *νή Δία yes, by Zeus, μὰ Δία no, by Zeus.*

INTERJECTIONS.

§ 80. The common Interjections are: *ὦ, αἴτι, φεῦ, οἴμοι, ώμοι alas; παταῖ ah me! ιδού behold! ὁροῖ alas!* These are used sometimes with a Nominative or Vocative: *as, ω παῖ O boy! ω δύσμορ' Αἴας O unlucky Ajax!* Sometimes with a Genitive: *as, οἴμοι τέκτων alas for my children*

Works by the same Author.

CICERONIS EPISTOLARUM DELECTUS ;

A Selection from Cicero's Letters illustrating the Contemporary History of Rome, with Notes and Introductions. Second Edition, revised Crown 8vo. price 6s.

The present selection of CICERO's Letters will be found to differ from others that have preceded it in this respect—that all the letters selected have some bearing on the public events of CICERO's life, the Author's object being to place before the reader, as far as can be gathered from the incomplete collection of CICERO's correspondence, a connected series of letters bearing on the great political crisis of the years A.U.C. 688—710. The breaks in the correspondence are filled by introductions to the several letters, and more especially to the great divisions into which they naturally fall.

Throughout it is assumed that the student of these letters has some good history to refer to ; for without a competent knowledge of the history of the later republic, the reader will find the letters of CICERO unintelligible. On this subject the Author has referred to MERIVALE's works, to the fourth volume of MOMMSEN's 'History of Rome,' and to the admirable work of ABEKEN on CICERO's Life and Letters (edited by the Rev. C. MERIVALE).

The NOTES are confined generally to historical illustrations of the text, and to explanations of the more difficult passages. Grammatical

questions have been omitted purposely, and the book may, it is hoped, be found useful, not only as a specimen of CICERO's most natural and graceful style, but as a text-book for the history of the most stirring period of the Roman republic, and also a good introduction to the study of the poets of the Augustan age.

'The peculiarity of this Selection is that all the letters have some bearing on the public events of CICERO's life. The letters are extremely interesting in themselves, and are invaluable as throwing light on the movements of the great public men in the most important period of Roman history. Mr. PARREY conceived the idea of making a selection which should be at once pleasant reading and serve as a text-book for the history of the period : an exceedingly good idea, and carried out successfully. . . . We trust Mr. PARREY's work will receive a warm reception. It is of great consequence that pupils should be taught to read Latin writers for the sake of their matter ; and Mr. PARREY's volume is eminently fitted to awaken the interest and gratify the curiosity of intelligent scholars.' MUSEUM.

Works by the same Author.

ORIGINES ROMANÆ :

Tales of early Rome, selected from the First Five Books of Livy, with English Notes for the use of Schools. Second Edition, revised Crown 8vo. price 4s.

'**MR. PARRY**'s *Origines Romanæ* is one of the best books for a young Latin scholar that we have ever met with. It is a well-chosen selection of the most romantic stories of old Roman history, taken from

Livy, and illustrated with notes which afford no more help than a young boy ought to have. These stories are the gems of Roman legendary history.' JOHN BULL.

REGES ET HEROES :

Or, Kings and Heroes of Greece and the East; a Selection of Tales from Herodotus, with English Notes for the use of Schools. Fourth Edition Crown 8vo. price 3s. 6d.

'**MR. PARRY** has produced a very good and useful school-book, and we owe him our thanks for the line of thought into which his selections from Livy have led us.'

SATURDAY REVIEW.

'These books are offered as Readers intermediate between the *Delectus* and the classical authors themselves; and their peculiar claim is, that they combine immediate interest with permanent use.'

MUSEUM.

'In the curriculum of all public schools it is neither desirable nor possible to include the whole of many authors, who must nevertheless be read more or less extensively. Hence the value and necessity of judicious selections from their works,

of such portions as may be separated from the context without injury to their sense, and which may serve as good models of style and expression. **MR. PARRY**'s selection of Tales from Livy is made with the care and judgment which we should expect from the position which he occupies, and are taken from that early part of Roman history which cannot fail to interest boys, on account of its romantic and warlike character. The English notes are not numerous, but are of a superior order, not wasting words upon trifles, but addressed to points of real difficulty, and calculated to induce attention and thoughtfulness.'

ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

